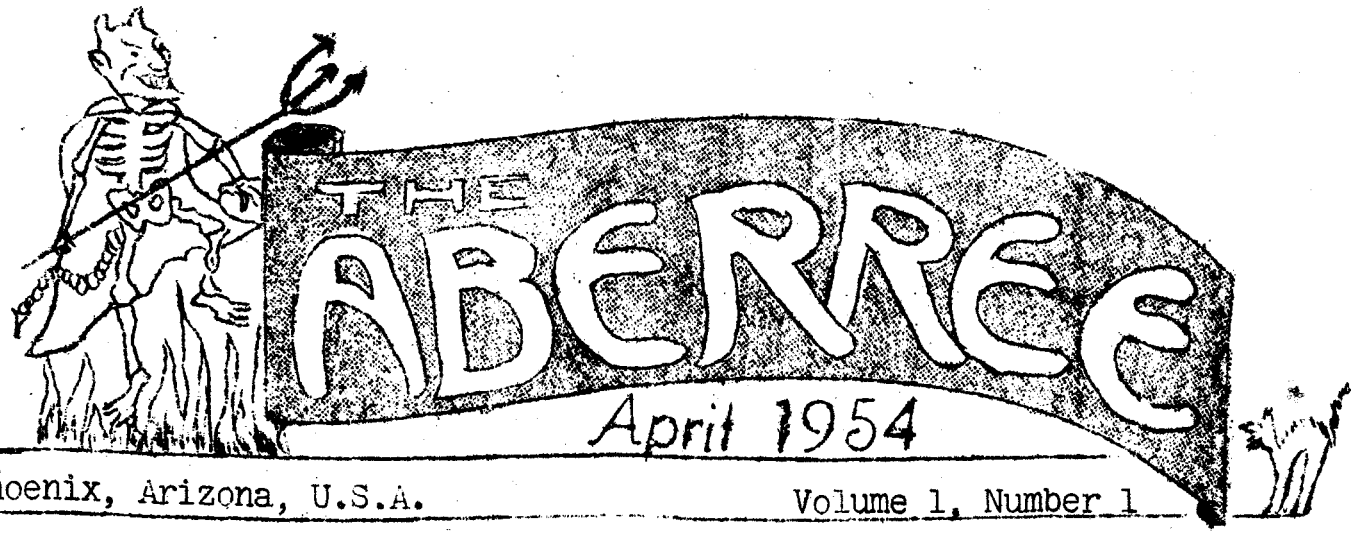


Phoenix, Arizona, U.S.A. Volume 1, Number 1

SCIENTOLOGY ACTS TO LEGALIZE AS RELIGION

WHY!

Undoubtedly, with many of you, receipt of "The ABERREE" will come as a surprise--pleasant or unpleasant. You may look at our response to popular demand (Ahem!) and think: "Ye gods! Something else to spend money for!" But you needn't. We don't care whether anyone subscribes or not. If no one does, we won't have to bother with a second issue. If too many subscribe, we might even be forced to get out something better.

At the time this is written, we haven't the slightest idea what The ABERREE is going to be like, nor where it goes from here. There are plenty of magazines and news bulletins in the field now--but there aren't enough good ones and there are too many bad ones. Some just want to publish something; some have a grudge against the human race and are trying to get revenge by sponsoring CO^2, cyanide, or other "quick clearing" suits and devices; others just hope some day to make enough money to pay postage; one of the most interesting started as a "lazy letter", but be-

(Don't stop now. See Page 2.)

Three Churches Given Charters by New Jersey

THE MOST certain thing about Scientology is that no one can be certain what this "Science of Certainty" will come up with next.

In February of this year, rumors that Scientology would become a religion lost their swaddling pantlets, and became a full-fledged fact. Copies of charters to three organizations, known as the CHURCH OF AMERICAN SCIENCE, THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY, AND THE CHURCH OF SPIRITUAL ENGINEERING, chartered under the laws of the State of New Jersey, were proudly displayed in the Phoenix offices of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists. The Church of American Science is the parent organization for the three churches.

The news was received with mixed emotions. Some were outspokenly antagonistic to the idea. Some who'd nursed the glories of self-determinism since Book One couldn't subscribe to the new idea that the best way to win is to BECOME the enemy. Many from California feared that designating Scientology as a religion would classify it with that state's 9,857,385,237½

(There's more on Page 4.)

The ABERREE

Published Monthly, 10 or 12 times a Year, at 1850 East Van Buren, Phoenix, Arizona, U.S.A.

Editor: ALPHIA HART, HDA, HCA, B. Scn., F. Scn.
Publisher: AGNES JOHNSON HART, WFE, H.Kpr., SEC., ETC.

POLICY--Don't take it so damn' seriously.
NOTE--We reserve the right to change our minds from issue to issue--or even from Page 1 to Page 2, if conditions warrant.

Subscription price: At least $1.67 per year. No trade-ins or refunds, even if you don't like it--or if we quit sending it.
Advertising rates: Are you kidding? But if you insist, they're ethical.

Why! Why! Why! Why! Why! Why! Why! Why! Why! Why! Why! Why!

(This started on Page 1.)

cause its 1.1 tone was higher than "Death on the Delaware", zoomed into wide popularity; one of the most pretentious is failing trying to prove you can gather moss while rolling. We have no goal for The ABERREE, and only two purposes: 1, to trample pet corns, and 2, we thought up a joke we wanted to give wide circulation--but now have forgotten the joke.

Those are our only reasons for existence. We think we'll survive--but we don't guarantee it. In fact, we're going to resist survival until you can't get rid of us with an H-Bomb (Hubbard-Bomb, that is). Also, we're going to resist getting rich off the magazine.

Maybe with these tenets for survival, you'll find us on the newsstand alongside DEATH, The SATEVEBATH, and The GENTLEMEN'S HOME JOURNAL. But that's a couple months away. Right now, we're just experimenting.

We'd like to hear from you: news, suggestions, checks. We may print the checks, follow some of the news, and hire a staff with the suggestions.

We have a policy, clearly stated elsewhere on this page. We hope you take it as seriously as we do.

L. Ron Hubbard, M.D., But He's Not a Doctor of Medicine, Yet

The English scientist, Mr. C. D. Darlington, in a Conway Memorial Lecture on "The Conflict of Society and Science," published by Watts and Co., 1948, very aptly states: "Scientific discovery is often carelessly looked upon as a creation of some new knowledge. This is true of the strictly trivial discoveries. It is not true of the fundamental discoveries, such as the laws of mechanics, of chemical combinations, of evolution, on which scientific advance ultimately depends. These always entail the destruction of or disintegration of old knowledge before the new can be created." He later says, "It is no accident that bacteria were first understood by a canal engineer, that oxygen was first isolated by a Unitarian minister, that the theory of infection was established by a chemist, the theory of heredity by a monastic school teacher, and the theory of evolution by a man who was unfitted to be a university instructor in either botany or zoology." He closes by saying, "We need a Minister of Disturbances, a destroyer of routine; and underminer of complacency."

L. Ron Hubbard, whose training is that of a nuclear physicist, has done for the science of beingness what Mendel, Darwin, and others have done for the physical sciences. I second to his nomination as Minister of Disturbance.
--Frank S. Sullivan, in "An Invitation to Scientology".

VITAMIN B

HE: Don't tell Miss Yawnson, but while she was yawning with her eyes closed, I saw a bee crawl in her mouth--and it didn't come out!

The Church, Religion, and Scientology

If you're asking: "Is Scientology a religion--and many were even before it had been incorporated as a church--you might better ask: "What is religion?" Webster defines religion as having been taken from the Latin "religion, meaning taboo, or restraint." This is a dichotomy of the connotation given the word by Scientologists. Scientology seeks to free man--not to bind him.

A few comparisons:

The church waits for the body to die before the soul can be freed to be judged and damned.

Scientology seeks to free the soul (thetan) from the current body while the body still lives; to give the thetan freedom to use or discard the body, when and as it sees fit.

The church makes man an effect of a God it cannot locate or identify; takes away from man any self-determined goals beyond the limited ones of today and the hopes of a nebulous tomorrow.

Scientology tries to show that man is a god in his own right, with full power and province over his environment.

The church damns man for things that happened not of his own doing nor under his own control. For example: "The sins of the fathers shall be visited upon the children, even to the third and fourth generations". Or, Adam and Eve ate of the Tree of Life in defiance of God's order, therefore condemning all mankind to a life of sin for which he will be individually and eternally punished. Or, someone named Christ died for our sins so that we might have salvation; but if you don't believe this, you'll be eternally damned.

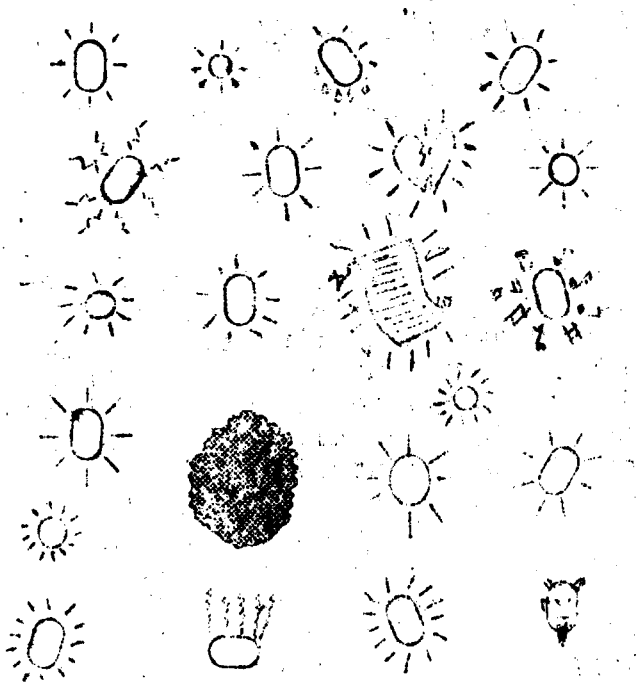
Scientology says: "In the beginning and forever is the decision, and the decision is TO BE". (From "The Factors", 1953). The sin of sins could be a refusal to recognize your own postulate "to be", and to accept the implanted postulate that "you can be only if--".

The church says God is infinite, yet sits apart in judgment. Infinite out of what? And can an Infinite Being be more infinite one place than another? Some may argue that this is a haggling over semantics, but if there are no words to describe what is meant by infinity, why has not one been invented?

Undoubtedly, there are many things yet to be learned about man and the multitude of universes in which he has, does, or will exist--and we've probably only tapped the surface. It may be years before the infinity sign for the Eighth Dynamic--the Figure 8 lying on its side--will stand upright. At present, we accept the fact there is a Supreme Being, but no one yet has had the temerity to restrict him to a finite definition. Not in Scientology, anyway.

Candid portrait of a once Widely-known Dianeticist.

"GET THEE BEHIND ME, THETANS"



The following (not identified by position in the picture), are the graduates of the Third Clinical Course given by the HAS in Phoenix: Jeanette Barieau, Los Angeles; Don Breeding, San Antonio; Lee Burgess, Elmwood Park, Ill.; Peggy Conway, Los Angeles; Lula M. Exleton, Garden Grove, Calif.; Alphia Hart, Phoenix; Carroll Hennick, Phoenix; Jonathan Kenworthy, Phoenix; R. Ross Lamoreaux, Phoenix; Mrs. C. W. Lane, Beaumont, Texas; Julia Lewis, Compton, Calif.; John McCormick, La-Jolla, Calif.; Tam Owen, London; Margaret Scholtz, London; George Seidler, El Cerrito, Calif.; Chas. Simpson, Auckland, N. Z.; Farley R. Spink, Sussex, Eng.; Richard Steves; Idella Stone, Pasadena; Pearl Strafello, Speing Valley, Calif.; Bob Sutton, Dallas; Elizabeth Williams, London.

Those taking the Fourth Clinical course are: Gerald Knowlton, Clem Johnson, Carol Hedley, Hardin Walsh, Ellen Carder, Dr. P. D. Napier, Don McCannie, Fred Blankenburg, Vivian Morris, Ernest Wirick, Rev. Ray Kinney, Bud Eubanks, Jean Townley, James Kile, Bill Winters, Nelson Marlow, Ken Barrett, Ralph Swanson, Bob Churchill, Phyllis Griffith, and Carl Harr.

Three Churches Are Given Charters in New Jersey

(This started on Page One.)

cults.

In announcing the action, officials of the H. A. S. stated that there is little doubt but what this stroke will remove Scientology from the target area of overt and covert attacks by the medical profession, who see their pills, scalpels, and appendix-studded incomes threatened. Several auditors who in the past have found themselves facing prejudiced courts or behind bars--or who practiced in fear that each pre-clear might be only a spy with a warrant behind his engram bank--had little sympathy with the Californians' arguments.

With the formation of the Church of Scientology in the State of California by Dr. J. Burton Farber of Glendale, and the granting of a charter, auditors in that area can avoid the recent fiasco in which a Pasadena practitioner is reported to have spent 10 days in that city's torture chamber for "practicing medicine without a license". On March 5, Dr. Farber appeared in Phoenix, and before an audience of more than 30 clinical students, taped a ceremony in which L. Ron Hubbard was made a Doctor of Divinity and awarded Certificate No. One. This gives him legal authority to lecture, perform marriages, baptisms, and other religious rites.

At the same time, as part of this ceremony, Dr. Farber, a minister in another church, was made a Doctor of Divinity in the Church of American Science under the New Jersey charter. Other ministers to be ordained will be graduates of the clinical courses.

The Church of Scientology also has been chartered in Arizona, giving it legality in three states. Similar action is being taken in Michigan, an area in which control is demonstrably bold and vicious.

eØe

WHAT HAPPENED NEXT WEEK! Look on Page 17, end Section. Don't think!

The Church of American Science desires to be chartered:

1. To disseminate its creed and pursue its goals.
2. To Charter Churches and Congregations.
3. To found and conduct spiritual guidance centers.
4. To engage in social work and to engage in charitable undertakings.
5. To accept fees and donations.
6. To own, rent real and personal property.
7. To found orders and societies within itself as needful.
8. To practice the teachings and beliefs and to propagate in accordance with its tenets healing of the sick and suffering by prayer or other spiritual means without the use of drugs or material remedy.

THIRD: The said corporation shall be located at 527 Cooper Street, in the City and County of Camden and State of New Jersey and it shall there have its registered office. The agent in charge thereof shall be L. Ron Hubbard, Sr. The corporation shall not only conduct its activities at the address given but shall conduct them likewise throughout the State of New Jersey and outside of the same.

FOURTH: The number of trustees selected for the first year of the existence of the said corporation shall be three and the names and post office addresses shall be as follows:

Names	Post Office Addresses
L.Ron Hubbard,Sr.,	Medford Lakes,N.J.
Mary Sue Hubbard,	Medford Lakes,N.J.
John Galusha,	RR.1,Box 394, Pueblo, Colo.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, we have hereunto set our hands and seals this 18th day of December, 1953.

L. Ron Hubbard, Sr.(Seal)
L. Ron Hubbard, Jr.(Seal)
Henrietta Hubbard (Seal)
John Galusha (Seal)
Barbara Bryan (Seal)
Verna Greenough (Seal)

Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of:
Florence M. Davis

STATE OF NEW JERSEY:
COUNTY OF CAMDEN : ss

BE IT REMEMBERED, that on this 18th day of December, in the year of our Lord one thousand nine hundred and fifty-three before me, the undersigned authority personally appeared, L. Ron Hubbard, Sr., L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., Henrietta Hubbard, John Galusha, Verna Greenough and Barbara Bryan, who I am satisfied are the persons who executed the foregoing Certificate of Incorporation and acknowledged that they signed, sealed and delivered same as their act and deed. All of which is hereby certified.

Florence M. Davis,Notary

STATE OF NEW JERSEY
Department of State

I, the Secretary of State of the State of New Jersey, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true copy of the Certificate of Incorporation, of "The Church of American Science," and the endorsements thereon, as the same is taken from and compared with the original filed in my office on the Twenty-second day of December, A.D. 1953, and now remaining on file and of record therein.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my Official Seal at Trenton, this Twenty-second day of December, A.D. 1953.

Lloyd S. Marsh
Secretary of State

The MEAT of the DOCTORATE COURSE!

190 pages of Notes from the 62 hours of Lectures made by L.Ron Hubbard for his graduate schools

$7.50 per single copy.

ALPHIA HART
1850 E. Van Buren--Phoenix, Ariz.

New Jersey Charters Scientology as Church

A copy of the charter given the Church of American Science, mother church of Scientology, is reproduced below:

CERTIFICATE OF INCORPORATION
of
THE CHURCH OF AMERICAN SCIENCE

These presents are to certify that we, L. Ron Hubbard, Sr., of the Borough of Medford Lakes, County of Burlington and State of New Jersey, L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., and Henrietta Hubbard, of the City and County of Camden and State of New Jersey; John Galusha, R. R. #1, Box 394, of the City and County of Pueblo and State of Colorado; Verna Greenough of Bellmawr Park, in the County of Camden and State of New Jersey, and Barbara Bryan, of the City and County of Philadelphia and State of Pennsylvania, do hereby associate ourselves into a corporation under and by virtue of an Act of the Legislature of the State of New Jersey entitled "The Corporation and Association Not for Profit Act." (Title 15 of the Revised Statutes of 1937, N.J.S.A.) and the various amendments thereto and supplements thereof for the lawful purpose other than pecuniary profit as hereinafter stated and to that end we do by this instrument certify that:

FIRST: The name by which the corporation shall be known in law is "The Church of American Science"

SECOND: The purpose for which this corporation is formed is to act as the Mother Church for the propagation of a religious faith known as "Scientology". Believing that Man's best Evidence of God is the God he finds within himself, and trusting with Enduring Faith that the Author of this Universe intended Life to thrive within it, the Church of American Science is founded to espouse such evidence of the Supreme Being and Spirit as may be knowable to Man and by their use the Church of American Science hopes to bring a greater tranquility to the State and better order and survival to Man upon this planet.

The Church of American Science exists upon this Creed:

1. That God works within Man his wonders to perform.

2. That Man is his own soul, basically free and immortal, but deluded by the flesh.

3. That Man has a God-given right to his own life.

4. That Man has a God-given right to his own reason.

5. That Man has a God-given right to free and open communication.

6. That the human spirit is the only truly effective therapeutic agent available to Man.

7. That a civilization can endure only so long as both spiritual and material needs find place within its structure and that a civilization is lost when God and the Spirit are forgotten by its leaders and its people.

8. That Man and the Nations of Man carry with them their own Salvation and that teachings exist sufficient to effect it.

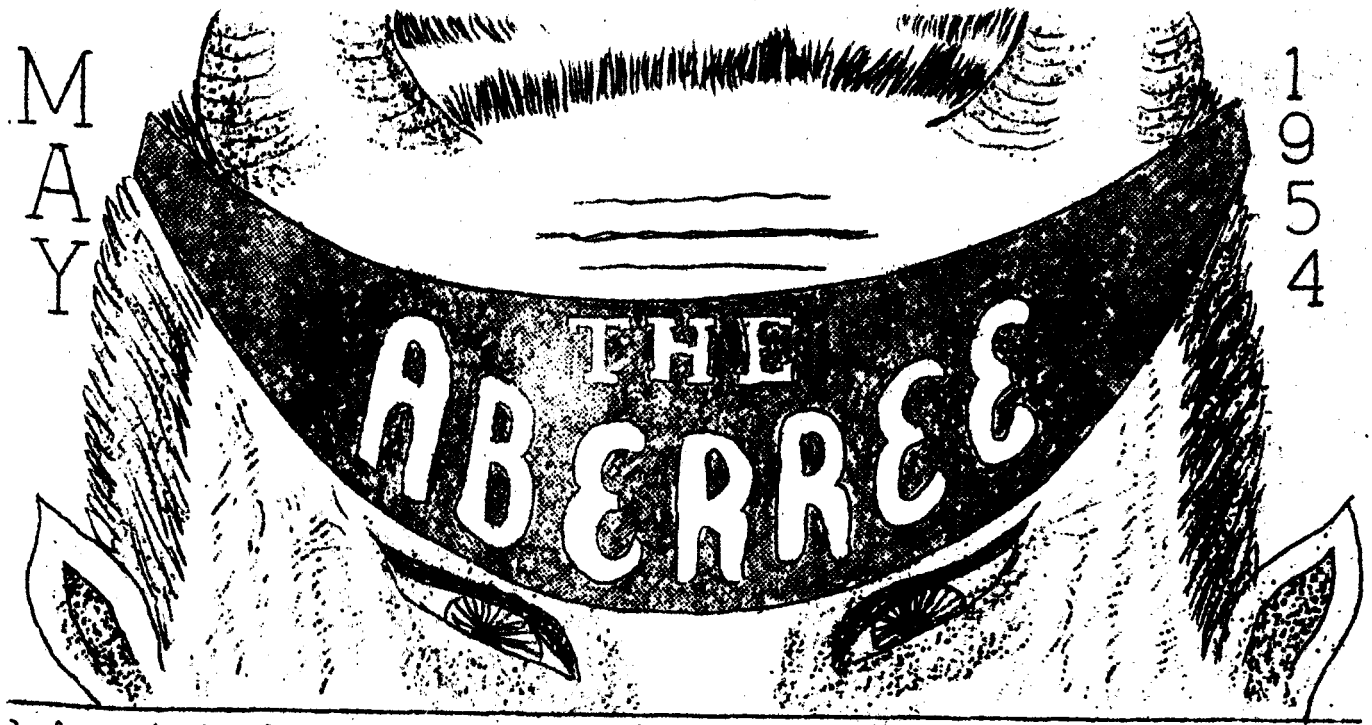
The Church of American Science exists to assist the strong and the weak, to suppress the wrong-doer and to champion the right and Godly. Its mission is to carry to Man revelations and teachings and practices of the present and the ages past and to assist him, his family and communities to live in greater peace and harmony.

The Holy Book of this church consists of a collection of the works of and about the Great Teachers, including the work, St. Luke.

The Saints of this Church are the great messiahs and religious philosophers.

The specific teachings of this church concern its Holy Book and those contributions on the Mind and Spirit made in more recent times as a result of scientific investigations concerning the human spirit and the physical universe.

MAY 1954



Volume 1, Number 2 Published at Enid, Oklahoma, U. S. A.

How Optimum Is a "Clear"?

ONE OF THE most abused, maligned, and misunderstood words in the language of Dianetics and Scientology is the word "clear".

In L.Ron Hubbard's first book, "DIANETICS, the Modern Science of Mental Health", a "clear" was described as a person "without psychoses, neuroses, compulsions, and repressions", and "high above the current norm" in intelligence. A steady improvement in perceptics also could be expected.

Almost immediately, the word itself began to manifest the entire gamut of human aberration. It became both a beacon of desire and the "sour grapes" of unattainability. For the latter, the word took on magnitudes that would have given a "clear" the attributes of the highest of the gods.

The "clear" (Mr. Hubbard said) --even though he wore glasses an inch thick--might expect to start showing marked improvement in his eyesight, often changing glasses four or five times during therapy. The exaggerationists, glossing over the gradient of expected improvement, immediately assigned to the "clear" superlative vision. To wear glasses was to place one low on the Tone Scale (a hypothetical chart predicting what might be expected of an individual under any given circumstance.) Many, fearing that their visual deficiency would be self-invalidating, tortured and squinted and strained in stubborn misery, "knowing" that in time even small print would be no harder to read than was that big sign across the street with the dancing, foggy letters. Sometimes, in the privacy of their rooms, they'd sneak out their "cheaters", but though they could read better, the "overt act" against Dianetics was a new "lock" on their guilt chain.

The moment a hen-pecked husband found himself driven to the necessity of sassing his wife, he "knew" by the exhilaration of redeemed self-respect that, at last, he was

(Maybe there's more on Page 3)

We Ain't THERE No More—WE'RE HERE — See Page Two

The Aberree

Published Monthly--10 or 12 Times a Year, at 207 North Washington, Enid, Oklahoma, U.S.A.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Editor: Mr. ALPHIA HART, HDA, HCA, B. Scn., F. Scn.
Publisher: AGNES JOHNSON HART, HCA, WFE, H.Kpr. SEC., ETC.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

POLICY--Don't take it so damn' seriously.
NOTE--We reserve the right to change our minds from issue to issue--or even from Page 1 to Page 2, if conditions warrant.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Subscription price: At least $1.68 per year. No trade-ins or refunds, even if you don't like it--or if we quit sending it.
Advertising rates: $1 an inch if you twist our arm; double if you don't.

A U D I T O R I A L S

TO THOSE 100,000-- (MORE OR LESS)

We've scanned our entire emotional column without finding where to spot our reaction to your reaction to the first copy of The ABERREE.

Apparently, no one believed us when we said we didn't care to continue this beyond the first issue, and checks began pouring in by mail, airmail, and in personal calls. We even got one that must have come by lizard--it took it eight days to reach our desk in Phoenix from the far-distant city of Los Angeles.

But we won't be bribed. Even if we get another 99,867 subscribers, you send us your money at your own risk.

WHY WE MOVED

Anyone who has spent a summer in Phoenix shouldn't ask "Why'd you move to Oklahoma?"; but we had a thousand good reasons--if we needed them. The main one, however, was because we wanted to, and anyone wanting the full list may have same for $1,500 cash, or one slightly used copy of "Ex-Calibur".

Anyway, we like Enid. We miss the mountains, but there's a grain elevator here higher than Camelback. We'll miss the desert, but at the rate the Texas Panhandle is blowing through our windows, that'll be here shortly.

We liked Phoenix, too, but as happens in other towns where The Maestro operates a school, there the auditors and would-be auditors flock and stalemate.. We were at the point where we found ourselves talking too much and doing too little work on our own cases.

Besides, why should the Phoenix psychotics get all the breaks? If our goal is to "Make the able more able", we had to get out where the able were.

...AND FOR THAT, THEY GET MEDALS

The military budget busters are playing with big firecrackers out in the Pacific again--and this time, their contumacious efforts at secrecy were nullified when the radioactive cloud from the H-bomb blast got out of their control. A fishing boat, far outside the area staked out by the grandsons of the pioneers who chased the Indians out of their homeland, was showered with ashes and 23 persons made deathly ill. Other fishing boats also report contamination, and the tuna market did a nosedive in Japan. It was said that someone said that they have it on high authority that Uncle Sam will pay all damages--and the "Keep Out" signs have been moved out to encompass 800 miles.

Radioactivity, outside the danger zone (they say), was too small to affect animal or plant life, but it was sufficient to put a radiation counter at Yale University in Connecticut out of operation for a week.

There was a report that four other blasts--two of which were to be even bigger and better--might be cancelled as a result of the

(To keep going, turn to Page 6.)

How Optimum Is a Clear?

(Don't start here. See Page 1.)

a clear. The loafer who could look at a job without being tempted by the salary it paid could gloat to the friend from whom he borrowed coffee money that he was a self-determined clear. The bedfast individual who had made life miserable ~~for~~ his friends and family for years could, by taking the few necessary steps that returned circulation to his feet and legs, regain the wavering attention by announcing that he had processed himself into the state of clear. There even was a way to do it with mirrors.

These persons were rid of neither their compulsions nor neuroses. They are part of the great family of aberrees that would gladly throw themselves on a pile of burning faggots if they knew that the deed would obtain for them a few minutes of hungered-for attention.

In the three years since the first book, the word "clear" has been changed, altered, and even hyphenated. No longer is a clear someone who has turned off a headache, or "remembered" what Mamma said to Papa during his conception, or decided not to act like Grandpa just because he hid Grandpa's cane which made Grandpa fall down and break his scrawny neck. Even the ability to read the small type on the editorial page of The Daily Sunsation, or to hear the undertones of a symphony muffled behind the bleating of a tobacco auctioneer, do not guarantee the properties of a clear.

A MEST clear--1953 definition--had no present day problems, and had cleared up all the occlusion of this lifetime. It was a big order--but some, after only a few hours of processing (and that from auditors who were far from optimum themselves), announced boldly that they'd hit the jackpot; that, on this merry-go-round of life, they'd found the gold ring.

You don't evaluate, you don't invalidate, but like Ernest, in "The Great Stone Face" by Nathaniel Hawthorne", many of us came hopefully to see, and having seen, sadly turned away. Instead of the miracle we'd expected, we found a person who, under other circumstances and in different environment, might have been expected to park a hand under the lapel of his coat and insist, with great certainty, that he was Napoleon Bonaparte.

With the transition from Dianetics to Scientology--and the discovery that the thetan and the body could go their separate ways--the "clear" became more of a variable. One who merely "gets out" is only a "release". A "theta clear" (Issue 24-G, Journal of Scientology) "is a relative, not an absolute term. It means that the person, this thought unit, is clear of his body, his engrams, his facsimiles, but can handle and safely control a body." In the Doctorate Course, the added ability of not being drawn back into the body if the body is hurt or injured is part of the definition.

There may be clears. There even may be lots of clears. It's even possible that some of those who say they're clears are clears. And maybe, to return to the analogy of Hawthorne's Ernest, those who look and turn sadly away are refusing to look upon themselves. We expect a miracle--not seekers of lost gold mines, not a person in rags and dirt living off the charity of the unarrived, not a person who'll lie to escape blame, even as you and I.

Apparently, the accomplishment of optimum goals as yet is merely theoretical. Possibly, too many have become over-sold on the idea that it's "simple--there's nothing to it", and a clever auditor can get results in a few minutes or a few hours. They're waiting for something to happen TO them--with a minimum of work and study. Or, if they can afford it, they think they can take course after course, and like the rich youth of Saint

Matthew, buy themselves into the Kingdom of Attainment.

There are goals above theta clear: cleared theta clear and operating thetan, but for the present, we'll settle for one person on the bottom of the ladder. Nor need they demonstrate the ability to levitate their car across a police-jammed intersection. In a nation becoming shackled by controls of church and state, and steeped in the belief that we must continually prepare to destroy another segment of the world in order to survive, there is much room for a clear to demonstrate his powers in these channels of government. Or in the educational system. Or the communications field.

Maybe it's the word itself that is jamming up the computing machine. When you "clear" a computer, you don't merely remove the implanted number that's giving you wrong totals, you reduce the entire sum to a starting point of zero. Maybe none of us ever will attain this hypothetical goal until we're ready and willing to erase the whole sum and quit trying to find one or two numbers that we think stand between us and it.

Mr. Hubbard has said himself that our goal is to be nothing--and that's all we ever can become. Maybe that's why we never see a real, honest-to-God clear--there's nothing there. As for the pseudo-type (quoting from I Corinthians), "God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty".

Subscriptions Going Up

Due to the high price of coffee, it has been necessary to increase the subscription price of The ABERREE to $1.68 a year. Only by moving away from Phoenix were we able to keep this price increase down to such a minimum.

eØe

This column is two lines short; or it was before we put this in.

A Equals A Equals A, And Thus Dianetics Is Equal to Scientology

Miracles still happen! In a report by Rin Tin Tin, giving a play-by-play organizational meeting of the Dianetic Research Foundation's BOG (that's Goard of Bovernors), He, She, or It wrote:

"After dinner Saturday night the Board decided to enter into the discussion of Dianetics vs. Scientology. This discussion lasted for a considerable length of time and all phases of dianetics and Scientology were discussed. (Try it yourself, some time, when you have a few spare after-dinner moments.) The purpose of this discussion was to determine the similarities and differences between the two as they are evaluated by the various individuals of the Board.

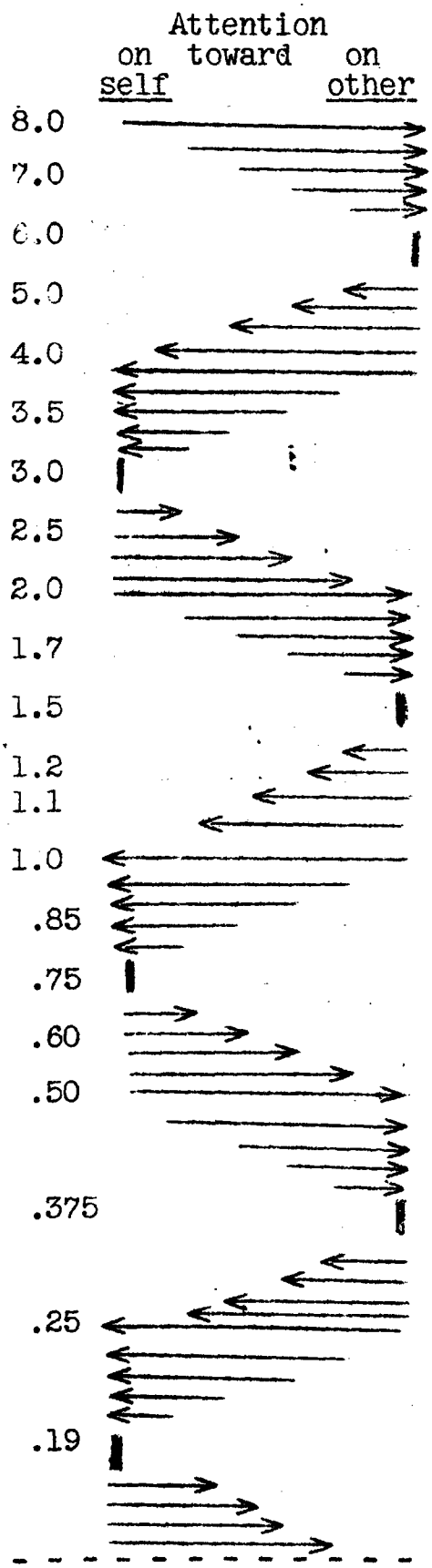
"Since dianetics is, by the definition adopted by the Board, 'The study of the potentials of the human being and methods of achieving these potentials', any work that can contribute to the study of Man's potentials may be considered as a part of Dianetics.

"The general consensus of opinion was that Scientology is a continuation of the basic studies inherent in dianetics from its beginning. The difference between dianetics and Scientology is one of terminology and presentation and not one of basic concepts, in the opinion of the Board. The major contributions of Scientology are in the areas of Concept Processing and Creative Processing."

Students of Scientology may be amused at the narrowness of difference placed by the Board's evaluation between Dianetics and Scientology--but if they remember Hubbard's First Book (Memo to Wichita: His initials are L. Ron) as well as his latest lectures and writings, they'll recognize the place on the Tone Scale of those who insist A equals A equals A equals A.

THE TONE SCALE...IN TERMS OF ELOW

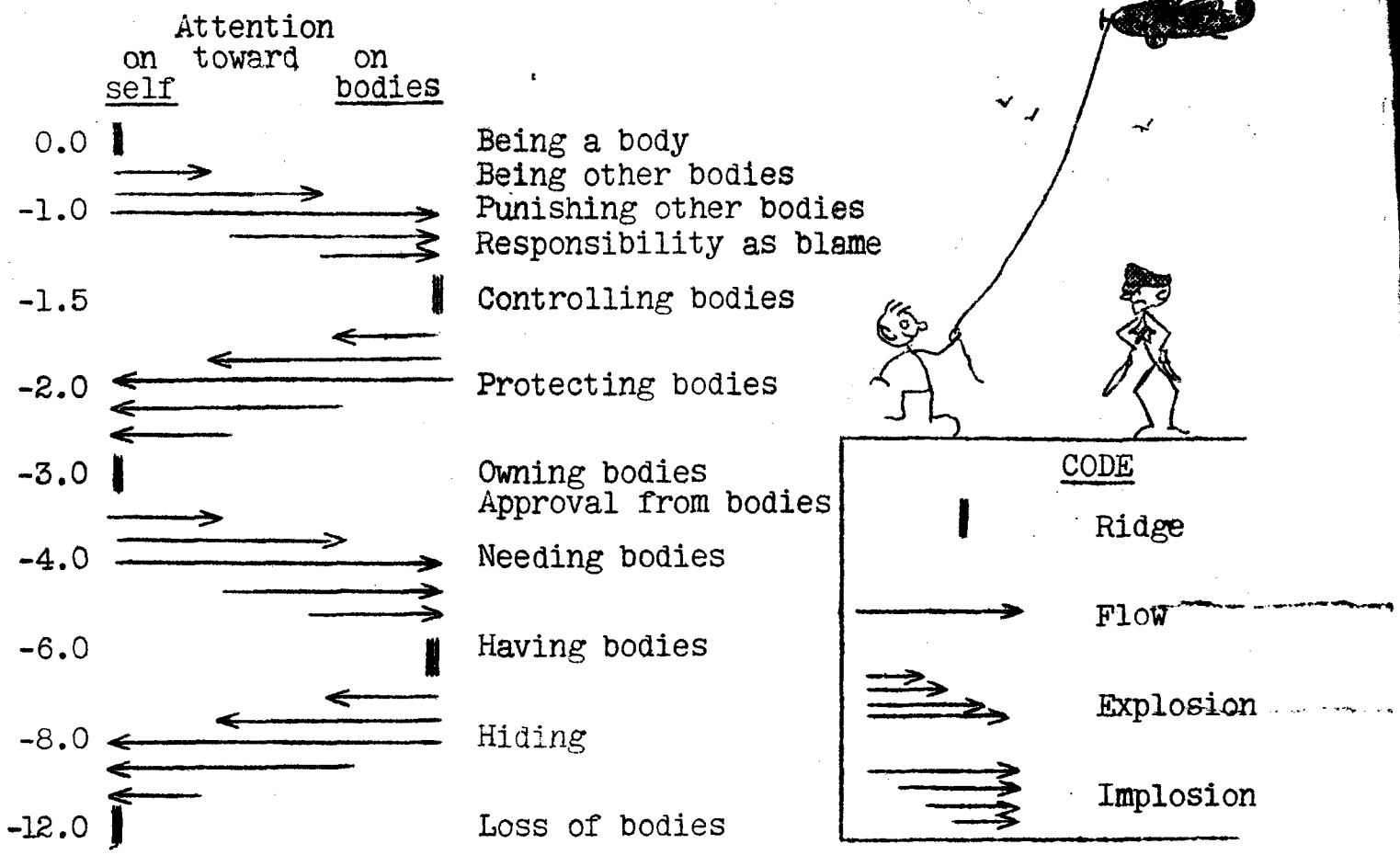
Compiled by CARROLL HENNICK



Exhilaration	Effects for their own sake.
	No change because things are good.
Enthusiasm	Effects for one's own pleasure.
Cheerfulness	Life has a good effect on me.
Conservatism	No change for one's own well being.
Boredom	
Antagonism	Destruction for its own sake.
Pain	External collapsing of terminals.
Anger	
No Sympathy	
Covert Hostility	Destruction for the enjoyment of the effect.
Fear	Collapsing of terminals onto one's self.
Loss	Realization of own powerlessness.
Propitiation	Amends to other terminal.
Grief	Fixation on lost terminal.
	Complete withdrawing from terminal.
Apathy	No motion for self.

(The below zero Tone Scale of the thetan will be found on Page 6.)

Flow Chart of the Sub-Zero Tone Scale



...AND FOR THAT, THEY GET MEDALS

(Page 2 was too short, or we wrote too much. Start there)

furor this test has aroused. However, anyone knowing the action pattern of these grown-up alley urchins doubted for a minute that they would sit quietly caressing their gold braid when they have in their mischievous hands so much death and destruction. And as this was written, there have been at least two more big "booms"--and an effoet to blame the sick fishermen to Russian propaganda.

In the meantime--just in case being blown to death isn't enough of a threat to some other war-dominated power--an Army wigbig reports they're making a GB gas near Denver that is colorless, odorless, and invisible--yet will kill within 30 seconds. However, just so you won't get the idea our gallant chemists and warriors are heartless, they tell us they have discovered an antidote. All you need do, after you've been made helpless with the first breath, is inject hypodermically a shot of atrophine, derived from a plant grown mostly behind the Iron Curtain.

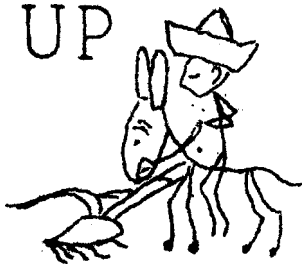
All this was done around income tax paying time so we'd know that, even though we're not actively participating in these murderous didoes, we're at least financing them.

eØe

Flash! "Ghost" Still Alive

Our Phoenix underground reports that "The GHOST" still lives, and has taken unto itself our label of "one of the most interesting" (See April ABERREE) and objects to being rated 1.1. Sorry, Clem. That was early 1953. Propitiation is less than half that, and because it's been so long since we've seen a GHOST, we'd practically mocked you up as getting pretty close to 0.0.

PLOWING UP THE FIELD



On our way to Enid, the Ed. & Mrs. were guests of Ray and Marie Sharpen in their new Albuquerque home. Joined by Lee Lockhart and Charles Grube, the new techniques were aired and the airing taped. Those who think the Ed. and his mean eyeshade inseparable may not believe this, but the eyeshade got left behind in Albuquerque. And it was his favorite, too....Clem and Mich Johnson have taken up residence in Phoenix, midway between Ross Lamoreaux's and Ron Hubbard's them, still recovering from the hot seats of the Clinical school, will trade a dozen grapefruit from their own grove for every preclear caught, sent, or shipped to his auditing room....A recent visitor in Phoenix: Kenneth Postel, of the Detroit Postels. He stayed only over-night, just long enough for a quick "Hello" and a report that the Detroit gestapo still has all the loot from their last spring's invasion....

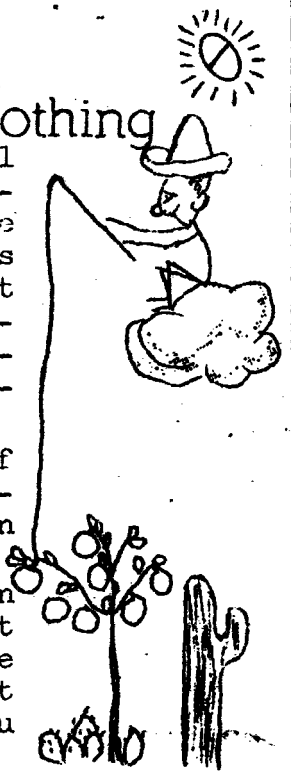
Carl and LaVerne Jardine, after a year in New York's Greenwich Village, shortly will abandon the filth and the vegetable carts for the West. San Diego, probably. That was home before they got sucked into the maelstrom of the big city....John L.Robinson thinks that about 15 June, he'll be heading toward Colorado where he has picked up the nucleus of a self-supporting colony. Here, he says, each will have a chance to use his talents--unless those talents are limited to sitting around and contemplating his navel, or being so self-determined he's a drag on the one's willing to co-operate...Dick Steves, after completing the Third Clinical Course, accepted assignment as major domo over the HAS "Bargain Basement" refresher setup....Paul Ishmael has nearly completed his degree in physics at the University of Oklahoma, and eyes a location in the California desert as a physicist....

There's a June conference scheduled for Dianeticists and Scientologists, according to a recent announcement from the Hubbard Association of Scientologists. It'll be held in the Little Theater in Phoenix on June 5 to 9, inclusive. It'll be called the "Universe Processes Congress--and probably will teach delegates how to get rid of all universes--including the MEST--except their own. Reservations sent in now, in case the MEST Universe should disappear before June, will be cancelled, and all monies refunded....Millen Belknap and Carol Hedley have announced the formation of a new organization, to be known as the "Antidisestablishmentaeianisticalitarianism Unit". Anyone who can pronounce the name or add to it is welcome. Purpose: To discover why anyone would waste so much time trying to give beingness to such a

We Don't Guarantee Nothing

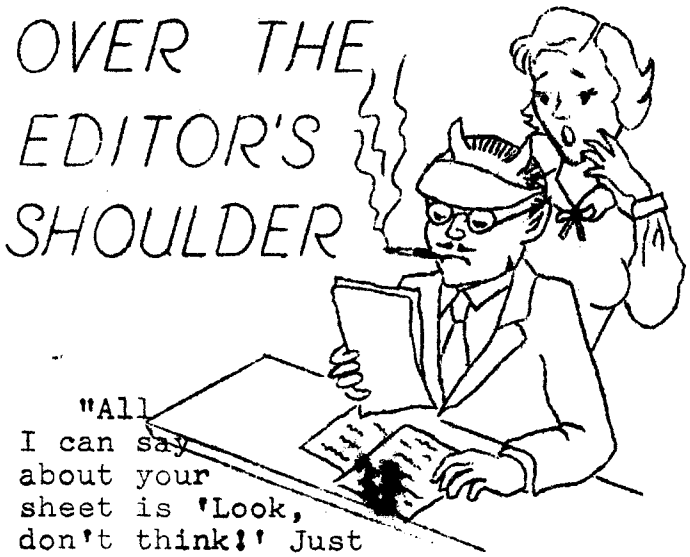
But when you smell the orange blossoms, and feel the great open spaces around you, it doesn't take a million hours of processing to get results.

Almost any kind of Training or Processing Combination you can mock up. Write for Bulletin PLQ. It's new! It may prove to be the most important 3-cent stamp you ever licked.



PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE
R. Ross Lamoreaux, Director
4248 N. 32nd St. Phoenix, Ariz.

OVER THE EDITOR'S SHOULDER



"All I can say about your sheet is 'Look, don't think!' Just look at it--and don't think about what's going to happen to it! Check enclosed."--Volney Mathison, Los Angeles.

"The thing I like most about it is that it seems to serve no purpose whatsoever."---Carl Jardine, New York, N. Y.

"I was thrilled to death to see Alphia back in print again! By all means, please send me the 'Aberree'. What an artist you must have on your staff! The likeness was astounding!"--Jean S., Phoenix.

"It was such a relief not to be promised a key to the universe for our $$$s that I'm sending this $2 check to you airmail. Even if I never see another copy, that warning on Page 2 was worth it--but I hope I do. We need something to get our heads out of the clouds." L.T., Dallas.

"...Last evening I read some of the Aberree and some of your letter to a few after the meeting and we all agree that you have hit the button, and now let's get going." --Dr. J. Burton Farber, Glendale, Calif.

"So you don't care whether anyone wants to subscribe to or read your magazine? I can't think of a better attitude for pulling a success out of the Scientologists. They are a contrary bunch. I should know, I'm one of them. Enclosed check for four subscriptions".-- Bill Young, Washington, D. C.

"Good luck!-- Richard deMille, Los Angeles.

"The check is for 'The Aberree'. I've made it for $1.69 in case you celebrate getting home and go up on the price again!...The 'Me too' attitude can be very cloying to me and you should let a nice lot of fresh air into the set-up. I'm waiting eagerly for it..."--Elizabeth Gillies, Maitland, Fla.

"I like your attitude, 'Read it and be damned or don't read it and be damned--I don't give a damn.' Nobody but a resisting five would come out quite so free."--Irving W. Smith, Niagara, Wis.

"Ha-Ha-Ha---so my sides are splitting already. Here's a check in case you are fixing to do it some more."--Curtis Janke, Sheboygan, Wis.

"Please remit."---(This letter got in by error.)

"I just saw a copy the other day and I think it is compiled very well. What will be the subscription cost?"--- Cyrus Lerner, New York, N.Y.

"If you're trying to be funny, that corny stuff went out with Whiz Band."--E.B., Detroit, Mich.

"I have heard about (but not seen yet) your new publication, The ABERREE. Please put me on your mailing list. Congratulations on your decision to write for Scientology again. I used to enjoy your articles in the Journal of Scn. when you were editor."--Laurence O. Andersen, Los Angeles.

"Keep me on your mailing list. Your first issue was O.K. Keep it up."--Louis Scherb, Chicago, Ill.

(To be continued next issue!!!!)

symbol, even though it sounds mighty and significant....

Monica Macomber, HDA & B.Scn., has turned her back on Scientology for an intensive run in Judo. Recently awarded a "brown belt", she spends her one free evening a week bemoaning the fact she has only 11 evenings a week left for mat activities....The Dale Mallecks, of Denver, report the Ron (of the Ron and Jon twins) spends his non-nursing time posing as a lecturer, while Jon sits by heckling. They sent pictures to prove it....Nine of the Fourth Clinical Unit that fouled up by playing hookey from classes would have been publicized in this column except for one thing: several of them were in good standing on our subscription list! Any future foulers-upper take warning....

Some of our strongest supporters are the Petersens--George and Helen. They're paid up for 10 years. What optimists!....We warned Volney Mathison that the primary goal of The ABERREE was to step on toes--no matter how sore or delicate--and he writes: "Yeah, I know some hot stories about VGM, too! Such as indirectly implying to a (CENSORED). Or you can tell about building Ron's FAC 1 machine and getting the lab so damn hot with radioactivity I dumped the whole thing out; 6 months later one morning I was out of shaving cream in the house; recalled I had a tube out in the lab, went and got it and smeared it on my face; when I tried to shave I got a sensation of playing with lightning bolts, the damn shaving cream was radioactive and I wound up with radioactive whiskers; had a hell of a time shaving for a month; every shave with a steel blade was like looking into a tropical lightning storm." Thanks, Volney, but that isn't the toe we were going to step on. We're aiming for the one with the big corn....Joe Wallace has abandoned the making of 2-meters for a job in the electronics "lab" at Motorola in Phnx. However, he says that if someone twisted his arm, and didn't tear his brilliant new shirt in the process....

A. E. and Mayne VanVogt, on a recent stop in The ABERREE office, reported a preclear Van was running on Acceptance Level Processing came up with this philosophy: "Maybe you can change my attitude toward people, but how are you going to change all those people out there?"....From Phoenix comes the report that one of Ross Lamoreaux's preclears almost hopelessly tied up traffic at a busy intersection for 15 minutes by getting a certainty on BEing a traffic cop.... "Wing" and "Smoky" Angell--probably the most-traveled couple in Scientology--are, at last reports, operating in the Houston area....

John Galusha, after helping move part of the H. A. S. staff to Phoenix, has returned to auditing practice in Camden, N.J....(Three weeks later)--'Cuddles' Galusha has given up his auditing practice in Camden and is returning to Phoenix, according to part of the H. A. S. staff....Jim Pinkham is reported to have come out second best when he let his motorcycle involve him in a sidewiping joust with a Phoenix motorist.....Memo to Hardin Walsh: For a busy editor, we find 100 hours enough to spend trying to identify the characters on the cover of your book, "Line Charge". Had you supplied a code, you would have saved us time and eliminated a dozen or more arguments from persons who had the audacity to disagree with us.

NOT $80, NOT $800,
NOT $88,008, but.....$7.50!!
(Note the Decimal Point)

If you can afford a course, you will have much more fun, but if you want only data, you'll find it packed into the "NOTES ON THE DOCTORATE COURSE".

Only a few copies left--and when they're gone, they're gone!

ALPHIA HART
207 N.Washington -:- Enid, Okla.

Freud (Thetan) Gives Ron Exclusive Right To Carry on in U. S.

Once upon a time, Freud was a horrid word that you used only when you didn't want to say "sex". It was like saying "limb" when you meant "leg".

Now, with the formation of the Freudian Foundation of America, Inc. (President: William Burke Belknap, Jr.,) it may graduate from the crescent-vented room with the torn Sears catalog to the living room--or, at least, the auditing room.

Students of the Fourth Clinical Course in Phoenix--still agog over the possibility of becoming Doctors of Divinity, as was promised graduates of the preceding class--heard that an additional bonus was to be theirs: that if they studied and audited and graduated, according to a well-rounded schedule, they also would depart with a certificate designating them psychoanalysts--the only legal ones in America.

It seems, according to reports, that L. Ron Hubbard, when he was in Europe last summer, contacted the thetan of the late German doctor (still stuck to a Vienna spire and bemoaning the fact his libido theory and dream interpretations had somehow got mixed up in war, the need for a pure Aryan race, and a disease called psychiatry), who granted to Dr. Hubbard (Ooops! Sorry!) RON the exclusive privilege of using his name and techniques in the formation of an American organization to perpetuate his name, etc.

Also, since few states have laws against psychoanalyzing, this was considered a good legal ruse--a step above religion. If the law says you can't audit, you psychoanalyze. If that, too, draws censure, you become very ministerial.

It's too bad we live in a society where it's illegal to get well--but like the dole, once a law is on the books, that we have with us always.

But don't ask a Freudian psychoanalyst to interpret your dreams--or what he knows about the libido. His textbook is a copy of "Self-Analysis", a dozen PAB's, and an unread 25-cent pocket book on "The Life and Works of Sigmund Freud". To him, "li-bi-do" may be part of the diatonic scale, on the opposite end of "do-re-me".

Anyway, you'll know by his certificate that he had, in addition to his student fee, an extra $20. That's what his certifcate cost.

ØØ

Seven are Enrolled for 5th Clinical Course in Phoenix

Seven new students were enrolled for the fifth Clinical Course, according to a report from the H. A. S. in Phoenix.

These are: Edna Hubbard, Berkeley, Calif., Charles Berner, Higrove, Calif.; Frederico Echavarria, Medellin, Colombia; Leonard Hamilton, North Wilbraham, Mass.; Francis C. Uridge, Fresno, Calif.; if.; and Jim Parker, San Francisco

The sixth Clinical Course is slated to start May 10, and continue until after the June conference. A seventh, according to present plans, will start June 21. After this course, in August, Mr. Hubbard plans returning to Europe, but his stay there is indefinite.

oØo

And Don't Forget Our New Address

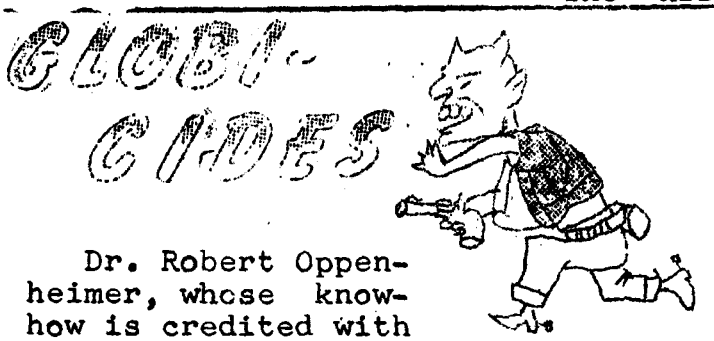
If you didn't get this issue of The ABERREE, you didn't subscribe. If you did get a copy, you may be on a maybe: maybe you did and maybe you didn't. And maybe you'd better.

ØØØ

To those who object to "Technique 45", we prefer a .32 ourselves. It's less messy.

oØo

Where is "Eternity"? In the future? the past? or NOW. For more information, drop in at Chapel of Scientology, 207 N.Washington, Enid.



Dr. Robert Oppenheimer, whose know-how is credited with making the A-bomb possible, has been suspended from atomic research by the Atomic Energy Commission. Charge: he knew, loved, and married persons with alleged Communist leanings BEFORE the U.S. started using the physicist to make the A-bomb. But the main admitted objection: he opposed making the H-bomb.

A strip tease dancer in Los Angeles went farther than her sisters: she stripped off her memory. However, she retained one 'phone number, which helped police to locate her home, friends, and a news reporter. She got her picture in the paper, which is pretty good, for a stripper, at 31.

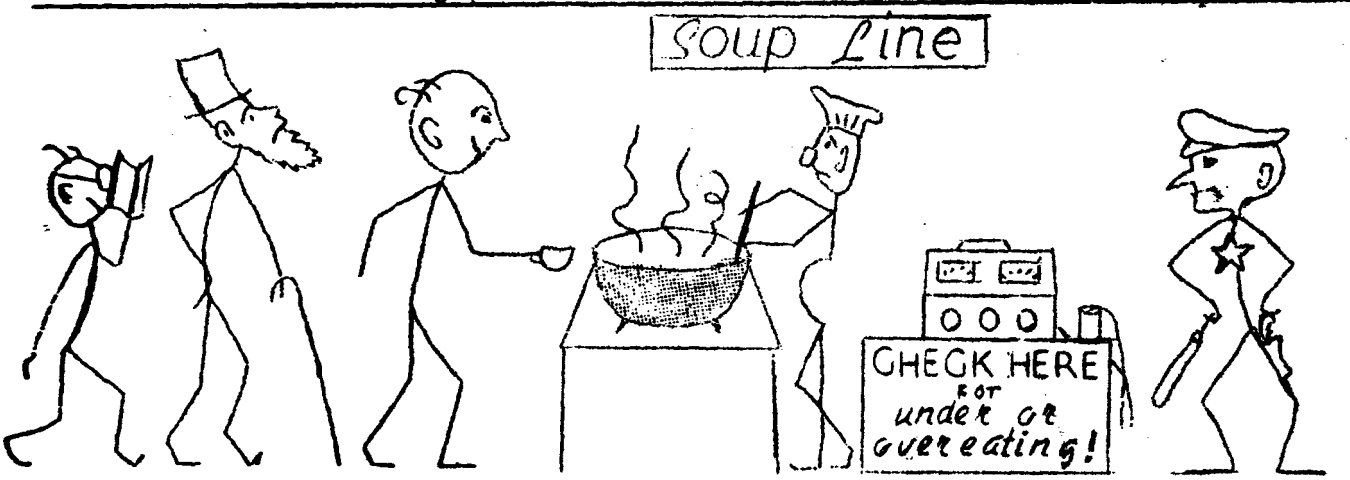
The U. S. has just inflicted England with a new plague: parking meters. Fifty of the things are being set up at Leicester, to tap each victim six pence for two hours.

An over-parker at Richmond, Calif., so resented the ticket and fine that he sent his $3 in a sealed copper tube. Police treat-it as a bomb, and added an additional $7 fine to placate them for their terror.

A Keokuk, Iowa, preacher has been accused of immoral conduct because his "love thy neighbor" prayer meetings included kissing among the congregation and the wearing of as few clothes as the members "dared".

The Army's once-proud cavalry has been reduced to 30 old nags at Fort Riley, Kas., and since Congress has cut off appropriations for the horses' upkeep, Army brass are in a stew.

Thousands of mysterious pitted windshields have Seattle motorists and City officials in a panic.



MACHINE REPLACES APPETITE

The idea for the above cartoon was dictated by several students of a recent Clinical Course, who discovered the Mathison E-400 would double for a basic metabolism testing machine. By holding the electrode and taking a deep breath, the surge needle bangs against the right hand pin--but only if the person holding the can has had enough sleep or food. Students began checking the machine each morning to see whether they'd had sufficient breakfast to get a full needle throw. Strangely enough, several discovered not only that their diet was insufficient, but their sleeping habits also needed serious adjustments.

Scientology Council

621 South Oxford Avenue
Los Angeles 5, Calif.

"Ha Ha, Ho Ha, He He!!!! - Oh, that 'Line Charge'! What clever thetan cooked that up?' Why, the one with the body labeled Hardin D.Walsh. - - We thought it would be a cartoon book for Scientologists only but it seems to be attracting the "naturals" who never heard of Scientology. A very educational book of cartoons about the humorous side of Scientology -- Only $2.00.

One group leader wrote "Sure didn't think that I would have any use for an elementary Scientology book until you sent one to our group. I saw at a glance that you were so right and I had to have it. And that chart! Who is that genius Mark L. Gallert who wrote 'The Elementary Scientology Series'?" - - Oh, just a guy who saw his job and did it. He is also somewhat responsible for the eager doctors milling about at the Council. "Elementary Scientology Series", three books in one, is a must for newcomers - - $4.00. This book is being reviewed by a leading Hollywood newspaper. Will let you know how much reaching is accomplished in case you want to do it in your location.

Say, speaking of doctors - vitamins or better yet, food supplements come to mind. Ron has been after us to fortify the body during processing, some say 200 B_1 and 250 C's are too much - or too little. Some say B_1 without the other B's don't assimilate well, etc., etc. Well, we are aberrated because we needed more certainty on this, so we had a very fine biochemist make a study of our needs and after six months, has come up with a formula that really checks out for us, tailor-made for processing (with our own Scientology label). I have the formula all written up with complete explanations for group leaders and auditors who are interested in "stocking" this product for the convenience of your p. c.'s as well as yourself and staff. Just write us for the information.

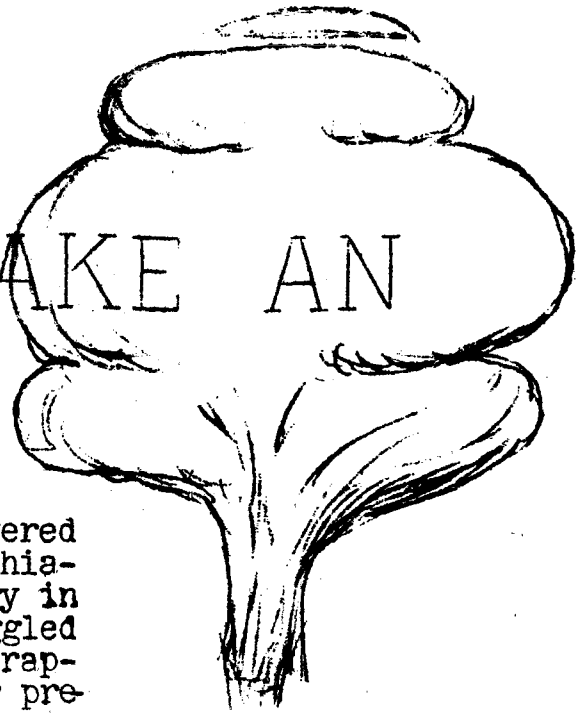
Seen any flying saucers today? One man, Truman Bethrum, who has been on them eleven times will tell the Scientologists all about it this week-end at Scientology Council. Scientology leads the way to direct communication with flying saucers but at this time we do not advise it. This indicates we are living in a new age where scientific methods called Scientology ("the science of knowing that you know") are making man's next evolutionary steps possible. It has been our observation that the p.c.'s who get high enough can contact flying saucers out of their bodies. One man we know made an experiment and found he had even picked up radiation, which was run out. So know your basic laws of motion thoroughly and be very high before contacting saucers. He is now revising his postulates on picking up the stuff. So processed homo sapiens are in the kindergarten of the new age. Thank you, Ron.

Joanna and Hardin Walsh have a tape that has been going the rounds and been widely received. Joanna stressed the importance of the first consultation and tells of actual cases and methods she used at the Council. Hardin lectures on the 4th Clinical course as given to advanced auditors upon his return from Phoenix. It is yours for the asking if you promise to send it to another group. Notify us to whom it went.

Joanna

NEXT ISSUE —

HOW TO MAKE AN A--BOMB



By Ivanro Hubardsky, Russia's famous Scientalyst, who discovered Dianetics, Psychotherapy, Psychiatry, Psychology, and Scyentology in an Arslycus Library and smuggled the data out through 97 theta trapskies. Recommended reading for preschool age children. Exclusive.

Other exclusives to look for ---

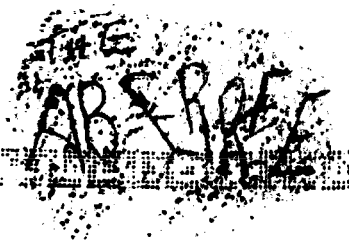
WHAT IS HUBBARD'S TRUE NAME?

THE TRUTH ABOUT EX-CALIBUR

THE 1953-1954 PHILADELPHIA STORY

WHY DID A CERTAIN DEFROCKED DOCTOR ENDORSE HUBBARD, FORCELL, AND LYDIA PINKHAM IN A SINGLE STATEMENT TO THE PRESS? READ THE WEIRD HAPPENINGS IN THE CONFINES OF A DARKENED RONASTERY.

This Magazine makes the Most Sensational Promises of any Magazine in the Field!!!!



Read it every month. Buy it at any good News Stand. (If your dealer doesn't carry it, see him twice in crematorium!)

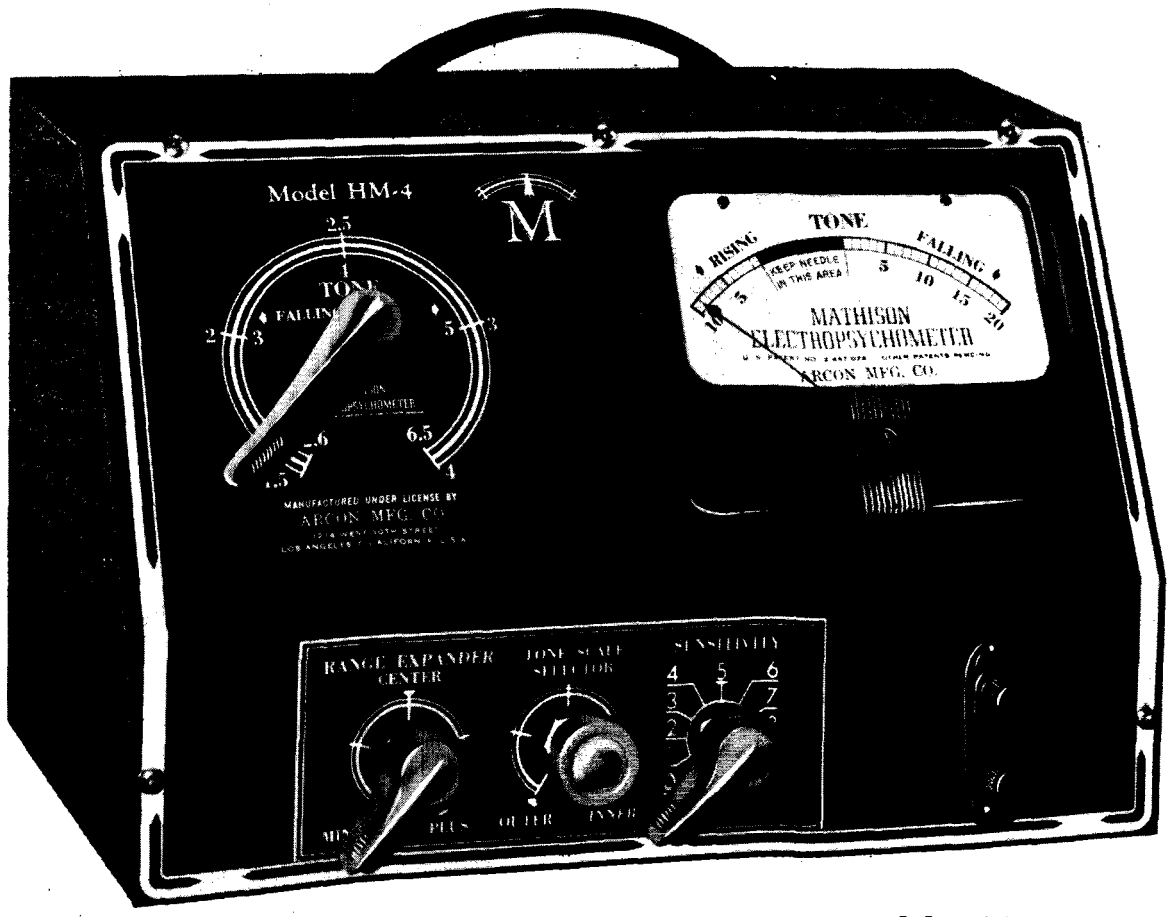
MATHISON ELECTROPSYCHOMETER

8 patent claims conditionally allowed April 24 1952. 16 claims pending.

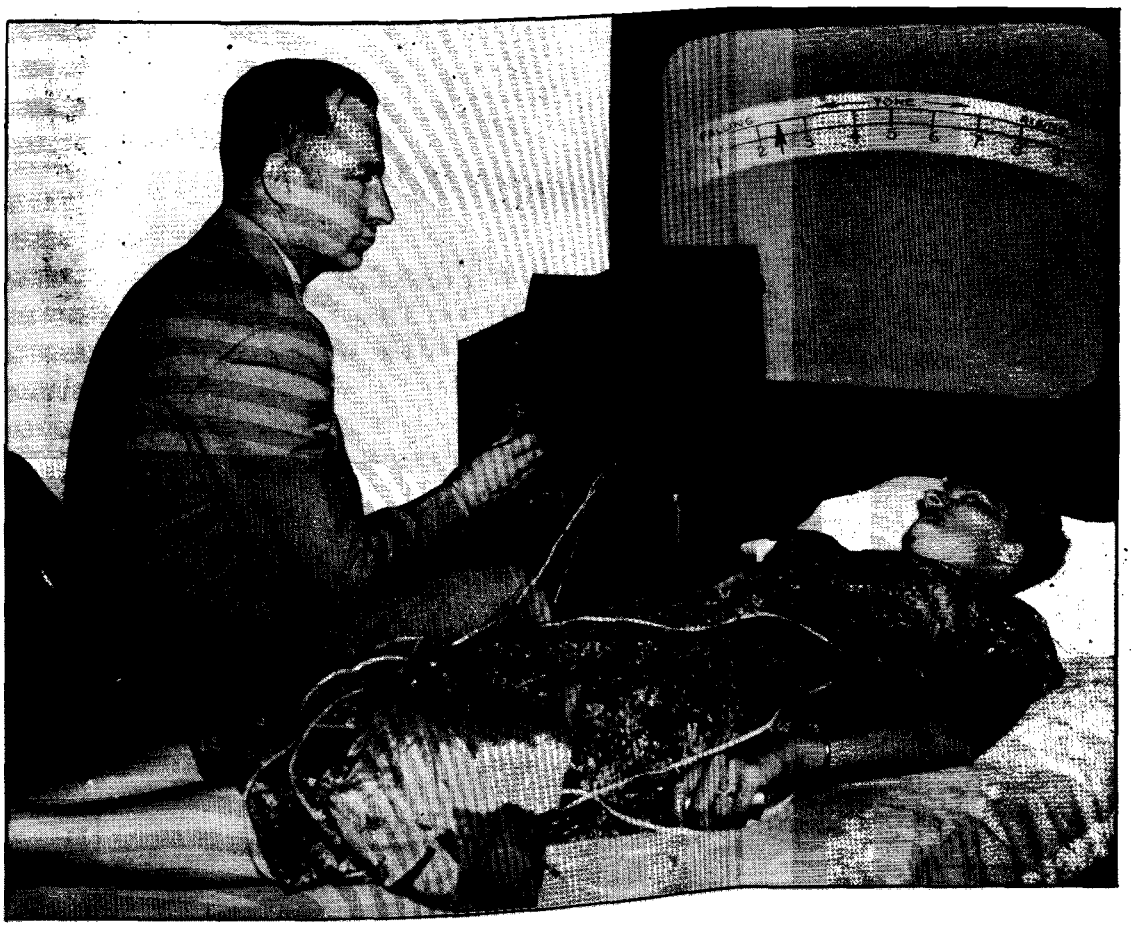
Model HM-4

Manually controlled.

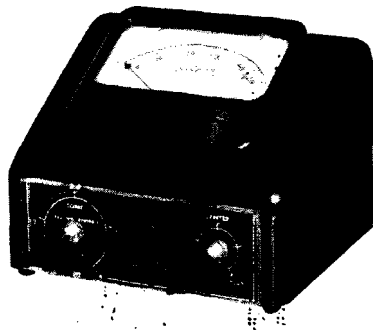
Operates with one-hand electrode, leaving other hand free.



Model A
Optical projection model. Produces up to a 10-foot meter image.



MATHISON MINEMETER



Operates on internal batteries. No AC connections. Intended mainly for the use of students and lay analysts. Inexpensive, but of high quality.

Manufactured under license by
ARCON MFG. CO.
1214 WEST 30TH STREET
LOS ANGELES 7, CALIFORNIA, U.S.A.

JUNE 1954

Jingles of Hubbard Link Past, Present Processes

How far Scientology and Dianetics parallel each other, and whether all the techniques of one have been made obsolete by the other, are questions that have aroused much controversy in the Dianetics-Scientology fields. This schism, in some instances, has resulted in a complete break between those who look upon Dianetics as decadent, and those who have obtained results with the old techniques and consider Scientology a weird upstart.

Persons who have read L. Ron Hubbard writings and have listened to his lectures recall that--no matter what magical properties he may ascribe to a new technique--he always has advised that the auditor is concerned with the case, and not the process. Auditors still report that they are getting results with Book One methods; others who have been in the field since the beginning--back in 1950-- admit they use both old and new techniques, depending on what they think the pre-clear needs. The difference, they say, is that the new techniques work faster, but there are times when the old techniques must be used before the pre-clear can accept the new. These auditors seem to be the ones reporting the best and most consistent results.

Below is printed a copy of "The Dianetic Jingles" written by Mr. Hubbard when he first moved to Phoenix in March, 1952. These are particularly interesting because of their broad scope, covering, in brief form, almost every technique from those in "DIANETICS, The Modern Science of Mental Health", to the Beingness Process of 1954. To those who like to work with riddles, it might be much more profitable to look for next year's Scientology in these Jingles than to waste time looking for the hidden meanings and significances in the "Jangles of Nostradamus". (Not that we're pointing out a similarity.)

In a Precede to the "Jingles", Mr. Hubbard wrote: "If you can decipher these, you'll know everything there is to know."

THE DIANETIC JINGLES--By L. Ron Hubbard
(Reprinted by Special Permission)

Anything you can see, you can be.

(You'll Find Some More On 3 and 4--3 First)

Published at Enid, Okla. Vol. 1, No. 3

THE ABERREE

Published Monthly--10 or 12 Times a Year, at 207 North Washington, Enid, Okla., U.S.A.

Editor: Mr. ALPHIA HART, HDA, HCA, B.Scn., F.Scn.
Publisher: AGNES JOHNSON HART, HCA, WFE, H.Kpr., SEC.

POLICY--Don't take it so damn' seriously.
NOTE--We reserve the right to change our minds from issue to issue--or even from Page 1 to Page 2, if we desire.

Subscription Price: $1.71 or so a year. No trade-ins or refunds, even if you don't like it--or we quit sending it.
Advertising Rates: $1 an inch if you twist our arm; double if you don't.

Vol. 1, No. 3 June, 1954

AUDITORIALS

HAVE WE A FAITH? OR A SCIENCE?

Following Issue 2 of The ABERREE, correspondence indicates there has been some tendency in the field to believe we are antagonistic toward Dianetics and/or Scientology. Nothing was further from our purpose.

After three years of investigation into L. Ron Hubbard's science--following more than 15 years' research into religion, mysticism, psychology, and allied fields--we are convinced Scientology comes closer to answering our questions about ourselves and life than anything we've ever found. In this lifetime, at least. To us, it has become a way of living, and unless something comes along to supplant it, we shall continue to use and indorse Scientology and the majority of Mr. Hubbard's books on the subject.

Any opposition we have expressed or expect to express is concerned wholly with false, bombastic claims about the science, either in whole or in part. As a religion, we feel that Scientology comes closer to explaining the where-what-and-why of man than any other creed or dogma. As a therapy, we have seen it produce results neither the medical profession nor so-called prayer-and-faith cults have been able to touch. But it's not the ultimate. Not yet.

We sincerely believe that claims any technique will cure anything from ingrown toenails to baldness to a cold in five minutes to five hours are not only false but are unfair to Scientology itself. These claims not only invalidate the preclear, but the auditor trying to use them. When promised results are not obtained within promised limits, the auditor--no matter how well trained and sincere--believes he has failed. He approaches his next case with less certainty, and, eventually, is no better off than the doctor who knows he can do nothing, but needs the money, and "anyway, it was good research". Some continue taking training courses as long as they can afford it; others drop out of Scientology altogether, and the field has lost a friend and follower.

As long as we're operating in the MEST Universe, we're going to conform to MEST acceptance levels (unless we can develop sufficient power to demonstrate total cause). It's one thing to put out a "mock-up" and say results are possible rapidly, and another to prove it so others will be convinced. A blind, undying faith just isn't going to get the job done.

SHOULD WE RETURN TO "MERCENARIES"?

It won't be the same Air Force (with no K.P. and no "spuds" to peel for personnel under punishment), if an experiment now being tried at Vance Air Base in Oklahoma works out.

Some brilliant brass hat (probably with an engram from his privatcy) conceived the idea of let-

(Turn to Page 16, if you're a subscriber. If not, Stop Here.)

Jingles of Hubbard Link All Techniques

(Here's Where Page 1 Quit)

Anything you shun will have won.
Anything you have done you can.
Anything that is work is a shirk.
Anything you desire means expire.
If you ever need bait just create.

Informal Sketch of L.Ron Hubbard

Anything you can take, you can make.
If emotion comes, use and win.
If emotion you won't use, you will lose.
If a motion comes in, that's a sin.
If motion from you flows, the world blows.
If beauty you desire, beauty transpire.
If tone is to soar, create even more.
If you don't want the real, always feel.
If you want the whole sky, never buy.
If you don't want remorse, just be source.
If you want to be tall, just be all.
If you ever repent, you are spent.
If you act in today, you keep morrow away.
If you act in the past, you won't last.
If you say you aren't God, you are sod.
If you have to be liked, you are spiked.
If you choose to agree, you're a tree.
If you want others' gain, you're insane.
If all things you eschew, they are glue.
If your body you'd leave, don't believe.
The way out of MEST ain't detest.
If you'd soar to the blue, just go through.
If all things you would flee, these you'll be.
If you want to destroy, just annoy.
If you just want to heal, make him real.
Whatever is cause to it everything draws.
Whatever is wrecked, was effect.
If high tone shun the low, the suns brighter glow.
When high tone fights entheta, he comes in very later.
Entheta is just matter kicking up a final splatter.
If your MEST's in disorder, your case is on the border.
If your MEST is in good shape, you haven't time to hate.
If all things you would create, you'd better be in time and date.
If through others' thoughts you plow, you will come at last to mow.
If you don't want to be attacked, don't draw back.
If all evil you'd burn down, simply up and build a town.
There is no trick to being unless you spend your time agreeing.
If you don't have a datum, create 'em.
The only unknowns are in other men's domes.
The real universe is a hearse.
The right way to be is to be.
When aesthetics are sex, they've been wrecks.
If you want to be pure, don't endure.
If you want to last, just move fast.
If all things you'd deserve, don't preserve.
If the world's all your brother, you're just another.
Those who gave us mystics were sadistics.

(Turn Page)

No wise man should stammer because he hasn't grammar.
If you would overrate it, just let it make you rate it.
The bottom of disease is anxiety to please.
You can blame your confusion on the fact you bought illusion.
The always last sung song: "I was wrong".
You'll never climb a steeple if you worry about people.
If you can't bring yourself killing, you're just another willing.
Just because it made you fall, doesn't prove that it is all.
If you get caught in the middle, it's because you've bought a riddle.
If you want things in delirium, just get serium.
If the engrams you'd keep in, study hard to know of sin.
If you want an empty larder, just tell yourself "work harder".
If your vision is all blurry, you've got another's worry.
If you want to be enchained, let some other buy your brains.
If some other's race you'd fall, just pretend you aren't all.
If you find yourself well under, it's because you defined blunder.
The entire source of pain is an effort to abstain.
A calm and peaceful mind has refused to put trouble behind.
A really sharp obsession is from lack of self-confession.
If you want to really let it, forget it.
If you want to get real tragic, forget it was just magic.
If you really want the stutters, respect the rights of others.
If you want to be tearful, be careful.
The only reason some people find ambition is a spike, if they don't try to be, they try to be like.
If you're awfully deject, you're defect.

-eØe-

Don't forget the Conference in Phoenix June 5 to 9. (And L.Ron's "latest" won't be all that's hot.)

PERSONALS

Sorry, PINKHAMSKI. After we'd deciphered your article (?), on the A-bomb, we were out of patience, and when we'd audited our patience back, we were out of room. Try it on The GHOST; it'll print anything. (Well, almost anything.)

To RAY SCHARPEN--Thanks. Now that we're back under the green eyeshade, we feel less like a house without a roof.

To BROTHER ART in Fort Worth--Don't start worrying about what's happening to the "Family Tree". Alice Agnes Johnson Hart and Clem Johnson are <u>not</u> cousins, even if you <u>did</u> read it in The GHOST.

To RON--Hope you didn't think we'd print <u>that</u>, even if it did come from our favorite California grapevine.

-eØe-

FOUR RECEIVE CERTIFICATES

Four certificates, entitling the owners to practice Scientology as a religion, have been received in California from L. Ron Hubbard's office, according to J.Burton Farber, state executive secretary of the Church of Scientology of California. These were: Doctor of Divinity certificates to Rev. John McCormick of LaJolla, and Dr. Farber, Glendale; and Practitioner of Spiritual Healing certificates to Earl H. Robinson, South Pasadena, and George H. Schuler, Long Beach.

NOTES ON THE DOCTORATE COURSE

190 pages of data that took eight weeks to gather, three weeks to compile and write, and two weeks to print. Where else can you get so much for so little? Better hurry. The next-to-last one will be $25. (We're keeping the last one for ourselves.)

ALPHIA HART
20[illegible] N. Washington Enid, Okla.

The Spinescent Evolution of a Clem Out of Water!

Ghost Goes "Saintly"; Blames Past Blunders To Editor of Aberree

After reading Clem Johnson's February issue of The GHOST, dated April 15, we turned back to Page 1 to see if he'd renamed the "magazine" the "GHOST OF DANIEL WEBSTER". But he hadn't, so we guess our friend from Florida isn't running a past life in locking horns with the Devil and trying to best him with his wit and oratory.

To those who get The GHOST and don't read it (The GHOST editor apparently doesn't, because he sent our copy airmail from his address in Phoenix to our old address in Phoenix, although our new address was printed inside), you'll find more in the February-April issue about The ABERREE and its personnel than you'll find in The ABERREE. Of course, very little of it is reliable, but we enjoyed finding out what the hot Arizona desert can do to a man used to captaining a rowboat off the hurricane-swept Florida coast.

Just to keep our readers informed (those who read both The GHOST and The ABERREE), we're going to quote The GHOST at length, and make any corrections in his article we feel necessary. Minor errors will be ignored:

"Our old friend, staunch and true, tried and tested and found to be all we had mocked him up to be, and more--Devil Hart himself. has now turned on us with a brand new Scientological news sheet (1) called The ABERREE in which he blasts everything and every one with more vim and vigor than the Ghost ever dared to do!

"In Vol. 1, No. 1, he very covertly calls the Ghost a 1.1 publication without being brave enough to call the name--and he calls US 1.1!

"Actually though, if you knew the Devil before he attended the Clinical Course Third Unit--(and 4th) you would know how apathetic he was to being quoted (2)--or was it fear, 1.0? Anyway, he claims that his auditing through the two courses have done nothing for him, he has come up tone to 2.2 anyway and is now just about the most ANTAGONISTIC person in the field. SO THERE IS A CHANGE whether he will admit it or not!! (3)

"Just because he claimed that he was a "Black 5" (4) and insisted on staying one, he became very antagonistic towards all the Theta Clears (5) and Operating Thetans (6) that were produced in the 3rd and 4th Units...So antagonistic indeed, that he couldn't find people enough to LISTEN to him so he has to start a newspaper! (7)...."

"....Ron says there were NINE theta clears made during the Fourth Unit. This is probably so, although they DO NOT go around admitting it. And you need not pay much attention to what you read about it in the Aberree, either, because The Devil is very proud of being aberrated, and especially of being considered a Black 5. He thinks that Black 5s are the only SANE people there are! And it does seem that they are according to

"We will try to get it (The GHOST) back on a more 'saintly' level."

(Turn Page, If You Want More.)

THIS society!

"By the way, there is a place over in Oklahoma called Enid--if you can imagine a town with such a name--must have come from the Bible (8), anyway, in this burg (9) along about 207 North washington, a dark dingy little alley (10) is door called THE DEVIL'S WORK SHOP, (11) and in this place you can get all sorts of letter work, such as threatening letters to your wife or the president, written, signed and mailed for you at a price (12) Also this is where you may obtain a copy or subscription to THE ABERREE. Phoenix had a cleanup campaign here a week or so ago, and cops raided all the blind tigers and other 'dens of iniquity' (13) so Mr. Devil Hart had to move back to Oklahoma where everyone remembers him as a very sweet and charming child of 1½ months of age, that's about the time he left there! He has now gone back for the first time since he left there in a covered wagon with his folks for the gold rush in California in 1849...

"...We promise, now with a good clean air, we will try to get it (The Ghost) back on a more 'saintly' level, like it was before its contamination with Satan..."

(There's a lot more, but if you want it all, write Capt. Dr. Rev. Editor Clem Johnson, D.D., B.Scn., Psycho-analyst--or he will be as soon as he finds some pre-clears to miracle--at 3521 East Camelback to send you The GHOST. It doesn't cost anything--just a letter once in awhile to ease his loneliness--and this is quite reasonable, even if the price were double. We like The GHOST; before reading it, we didn't know how much one could get away with.)

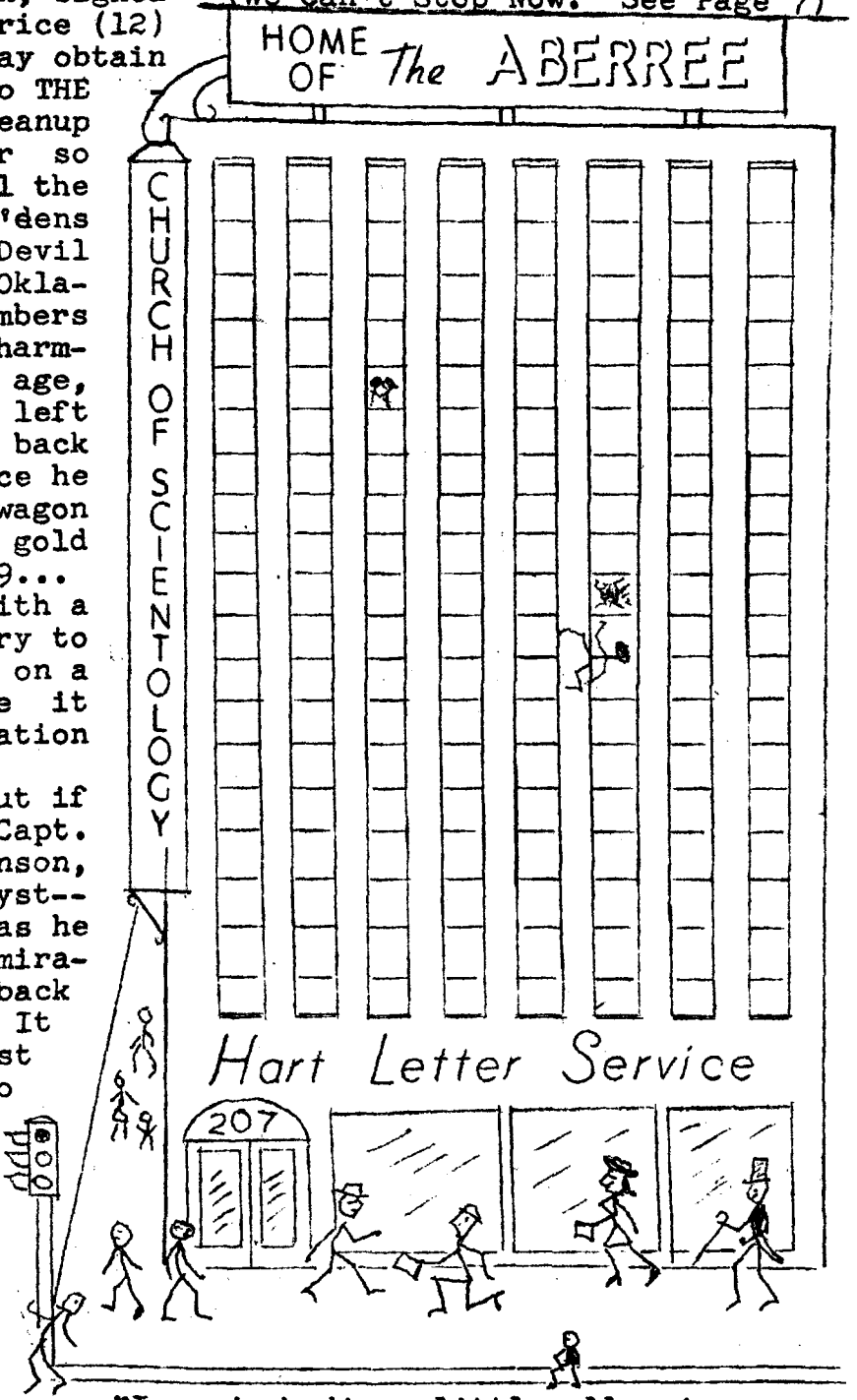
But now to straighten up SOME of the confusion the preceding quotations may have left you in:

(1)--We seen our duty and we done it. Somebody had to get out a Scientological news sheet.

(2)--We weren't apathetic to being quoted; we were just particular about who quoted us.

(3)--We'll agree we're antagonistic, but deny this is a change. There was a time, in 1952-1953, when Ron himself evaluated us at 4.0.

(We Can't Stop Now. See Page 7)



"In a dark dingy little alley is a door called The Devil's Work Shop."

"The Ghost" Goes "Saintly"!

(Continued from Page 6.)

(4)--Denied. We think, according to the SOP 8 assessment, we're a Step 3, but we'll admit more of a kinship toward the "Black 5's" than some of the Step 1's we've known.

(5)--Name one.

(6)--Name one.

(7)--All who believe this MAY find an auditor willing to work on a psychotic.

(8)--Enid is "dine" spelled backwards ('tis said) because pioneers and cowboys found the mineral springs an excellent place to camp and eat.

(9)--Population, 36,017, which is 120 times larger than Boca Grand, Fla., population 300.

(10)--See drawing of this "dark, dingy alley" on Page 6.

(11)--That's quite a label, Pal. Did you think that up all by yourself?

(12)--We'd even write for or edit The GHOST, "at a price".

(13)--They didn't get them all, apparently--or were their raids confined only to the city limits?

And now, to more important and serious business--with a warning to those who believe The GHOST's statement The ABERREE is $1.67 for three years. It's $1.68 A year, so if you're disappointed, just send a bill to The GHOST for the difference.

A Dichotomy of Valor

by Trah Nika

Those pioneers of '49,
(That's 1800, understand),
Just thought it hard to cross a space
That now is called "Vacation Land".
There may have been a massacre
Along the unmarked trails they trod,
But if they kept their powder dry,
The rest was in the hands of God.

Now let us skip a hundred years--
When Hubbard's Book One knocked 'em dead.
Outside of paying tax on tax,
"There's nothing wrong with us," we said.
In childish innocence we laid
Our heads upon a bed or cot
And let the File Clerk give us all
The spicy data we'd forgot.

(Oh, Mother, aren't you ashamed
Of all you did to little me?
Does Papa know that Doctor Moe
Was getting more than just his fee?)
We writhed with fever, howled with pain,
And while we wept at our affliction,
The auditor sat back and snored
Or lost himself in science-fiction.

The "science" grew, and we who stayed
Learned of our wild, sadistic wake;
We found that those we'd killed and maimed
Gave us our present bellyache.
We'd raided planets, trapped its men,
And used their bodies for research.
(You'd hardly think that, would you, of
A former pillar in the church?)

So, if you're prone to shed a tear
For those who raped the virgin west,
Remember, they died long before
We roused the engram from its nest.
They didn't have to probe the sun,
Or find the moon had nothing on it.
They didn't even have to be
Three feet behind their coonskin bonnet.

--eØe--

HOW TO FIND THE MISSING PAGES

If this is a "Sample Copy", several pages probably are missing. These will be sent free to each new subscriber to The ABERREE.

Erratum: When Scientology came to Oklahoma, Paul Ishmael gave up his yearning to be a physicist and move to the California desert, as reported last month...Add erratum: The Belknap-Hedley organization isn't the "Antidisestablishmentaeianisticalitarianism Unit" as reported last month; it's the "Antidisestablishmentarianisticalitarianism Unit". We regret the error...When Earl Cunard, lately of Detroit, came from his home in Creascent, Okla., to visit us at our trailer, he left his friend in the car. It seems she knew little of Scientology and nothing of "The Devil", and Earl wasn't taking any chances of fouling up his future...

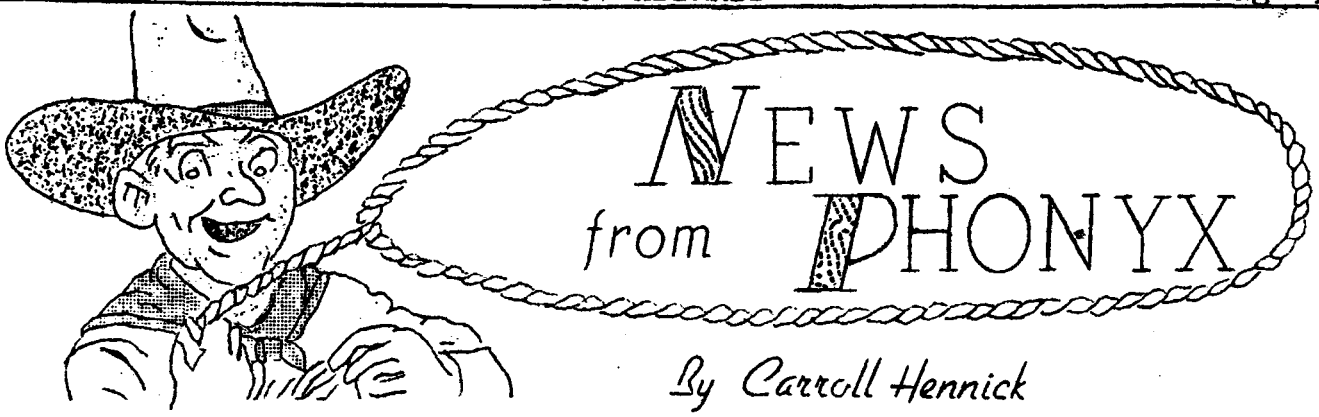
Bill Young of Washington writes from Phoenix that it's getting hot there--108 degrees already. Stick around awhile, Bill. That's only a Spring thaw....Hardin Walsh sent us a sketched heading for the May issue of The ABERREE and it so closely approximated the one we'd already used that the Mesdames Hart and Walsh are getting suspicious as to which thetan isn't staying put. Of course, Hardin's (sketch) had no horns, and it was more professional...We got a long, 7-page letter from Bob Arentz in SaltLake, which wound up with "Not for publication in The Aberree". We guess he meant the whole letter but he might have meant just those six words....Bob Williams, writing in The COMMUNICATOR, finds we, as civilized creatures, are depriving the body of much needed "caressing, friendly nuzzling, and hugging and kissing", and has formulated a technique of "rubbing, squeezing, pressing" various members of the body for long periods. He titles his article "I Make Love to Their Feet". But don't start getting any panting ideas--that he's against...

His teaching job, we hear, has given up Jack Horner, and he's in Phoenix, Ariz., again, on a more or less permanent basis....The "Perpetual Student", who took the 2nd, 3rd, 4th, and 5th Clinical Courses with the avowed intention of making "theta clear" even of it takes his lifetime, is reported to have had some processing from "The Maestro" himself. Result: for a few moments, he thought of trading his student status for a job, but recovered, and was back in class next day...Volney Mathison reports a 500 percent laboratory expansion to take care of a $87,000 order for E-meters by a Texas institute, which plans an intensive nation-wide campaign to train doctors in use of the instrument. It may get to the point where you can go to a doctor and get helped yet...Clem Johnson, according to late advices, is studying road maps for the return trip east from Phoenix--at least as far as Mobile, Ala., through New Orleans. "Duch" has finished her training course with Ross Lamoreaux, and is probably aching to try her sword against some of those more able engrams that never find their way into the Arizona desert...Ival Mainard, of Elgin, Ill., driving a new car for delivery to a dealer in Phonyx, stopped in Enid on his way to the 6th Clinical Course. He reports formation of a Church of Scientology is nearing the completion stage in Illinois...."This will keep the thetan in", Elizabeth Williams pens in a note enclosed with a real Scotch red-and-black beret mailed us from London, England. Thank you, Elizabeth, but if it ever gets out, we'd planned on wrapping it in paper--not wool.

-oØo-

ANOTHER CRUCIFIXION, MAYBE

Civilization started 70 centuries ago. Whatever became of it?--Hobbs (N.M.) News-Sun.



By Carroll Hennick

1--MARITAL (and SEMI-MARITAL):

Tam Owen of London and Bonnie Turner have announced their engagement. Wedding to be some time this summer. She is now blond and quite feminine.

John Sanborne and Madeline Regan also are to marry this summer. She came to Phoenix from Boston and has been attending the group meetings.

2--WHERE PEOPLE LIVE:

Both Dick and Ronna Steves and Bob and Tido Churchill are living in house-type apartments on the corner of Third Street and Moreland.

Burke and Millen Belknap have bought a new house--spacious place near Thomas and Third Street--and have moved into it.

Henrietta and Nibs (Ron Jr.) also have changed their home nest in the last few weeks.

(Unsolicited comment--Scientologists usually either are marrying, unmarrying, or moving. Added evidence: this reporter is buying a house and moving into it next month.)

3--PEOPLE GOING PLACES:

Bud Eubank and Carl Harr left Phoenix and returned to the hinterlands.

Bill Young (Washington, D. C., pro. auditor) is in town for a few weeks, getting some processing by Ken Barrett and Ralph Swanson, and picking up some recent data.

Bob Churchill went to Utah for a few days to attend the funeral of his mother.

4--WHAT PEOPLE ARE DOING:

The local group has had an election and change of officers. President: Bill Edwards; Program director: ME. Last week's meeting was in the Library Sky Room and featured a talk by Millen Belknap on the evolution of Scientology, philosophies, and religions of the last 5,000 years. This type of program planned every other week, with group processing on alternate weeks.

Most local pro. auditors have formed a group known as the Phoenix Auditor's Guild. Steves and Fred Frank supply most of the leadership, with Jim Struckmeyer and Ralph Swanson contributing. Big project at present is scheduling bi-weekly lectures by local civic leaders on topics they are interested in which Scientology covers. This is followed by a forum in which Scientologists and the guest lecturer participate. First of this series was by Judge Lorna Lockwood on juvenile delinquency.

Ralph Swanson and Ken Barrett are running a free clinic for children under the HAS.

5--RON'S LATEST:

Ron planned a series of 15-minute taped talks over a local radio station, but after the manager of the one station that agreed to use them heard the first tape, he became highly unfavorable to the whole idea. (The talk reminded people that they might perhaps have some present time problems, and mentioned that there was something that could be done about it.) Present plans are to give a series of spot announcements over another station.

OVER THE EDITOR'S SHOULDER

"It's good to see a high-tone communication making its appearance in the field...I enjoyed your editorial on the 'Clear'. There are many parameters by which one can measure a relative state of 'clear'. I believe that the most indicative is the percent of potential present time operation of the thetan. This, tone level, vitality of the thetan in terms of the 'spiral' are quantities that are measurably increased by processing."--C.B.Done, Durango,Colo.

"Even if I had $1500, I wouldn't have to send it to you for your list of reasons. (Why we left Phoenix. Ed.) I can mock them up from here...I am working on a processing book for children. These are short sessions of mock-ups which parents can read to children.

"Perhaps you would like to reprint my definitions of clear, from my book. 'Clear (verb). To sweep away problems and confusion and leave the mind tranquil and able. Clear (noun). An individual whose confusions have been swept away to such a degree that the remaining ones are no longer discernible to his contemporaries or to himself."--Richard deMille, Ph.D., Los Angeles, Calif.

"Thanks for your paper. Yes, it is high time we adopted a more bleak and austere outlook on Scientology. Let us take things literally and seriously and let us look forward to the day when this gradient scale leads on to the downright sinister. Who ever heard a serious student laugh at the HAS? And who ever saw a graduate about to face a simplified world look other than as if he were under sentence of death? Having blown vast sums in dollars, yen, taels--or, for that matter, pounds sterling--to acquire this solemn knowledge, why invalidate it? Time will hang heavily with me until the first Church of American Science is built here and I can decently confess before some High Unctorial Blabdab of Scientology that for an erring moment I allowed my frosty mask to slip and that I found your paper funny."--Reg Gould, London, England.

"We've had fun with your news letter and found the detailed write-up on the church useful in giving people the data on that move. So far we feel not at all religious--or at least no more religious than scientific or philosophical, so we are as before..... Don't know whether we'll subscribe to your sheet or not--I won't! Already I could have written another book in the time it takes me to throw away the sucker list ads and papers I don't want to read...."--Martha Courtis, Ann Arbor, Mich.

"We all got quite a charge from the 'Aberree'. I keep it on my desk and show it to everyone.... Hardin says, 'The Aberree's brilliance is only shaded by the green shading of its antidotes!' My tone goes up to 400 on the new meter after reading the 'Aberree'."--Joanna Walsh, Los Angeles.

"Thanks for the advice on the tapes....That 56 bucks was the best money I ever spent...Incidentally, I shall be forever skeptical of Ron's jokes from now on. You remember that in one of the sessions he begins with 'Now if the auditors throughout the audience will ready their butterfly nets, we will begin'? I thought that was a joke,

until I had the occasion occur... At the end of that session, one of the group definitely was not in present time. I began reality processing and she promptly left for some place, God knows where, but the body was in the deepest unconsciousness, falling temperature and very slow heart. Fortunately the latest Scientology issue containing the article on emotional processing, emphasizing unconsciousness, had arrived that day and been studied carefully. I set my guidons and went to work. This happened at about 11 at night and it was 3 in the morning before I got her back. Fortunately, the thetan did not refuse communication...When I got her back, she said she could hear me and knew she was doing as I told her but that her own determinism was completely paralyzed. I worked her again the next night for three hours mocking up present time alertness and unconsciousness and pulling in the anchor points until all that remained was a mild dopiness when working unconsciousness. She returned to present time quickly at the end of the session and felt wonderful...It was validation for the technique, validation and a great leap in her case for her, and for me a wonderful validation to be able to handle a situation of that magnitude in a thoroughly competent manner... It advanced my case as well as hers." --Gladys Hale, Pierre, S.Dak.

"I've liked your sensauma since the days of J-HAS, Phoenix. Incidentally, the Journal made a quick round trip via Phila. & Camden. Next stop?.... No need for me to advise you that you will not make from this publishing venture enough $$$ to endow a foundation, or even so much as an "American Hart Association"... And would you mind stapling them in only one place, the North-West Corner diagonally? I had to remove the bottom staple from mine so the pages would turn over neatly.. (Free staple remover with each 10-year subscription. Ed.) ....I guess that will be enough, only Don't Get Too Seriously. Clem was good until he took it to heart."--F.C.Henderson, New York.

"Am now sending Clem his subscription for the Ghost, so that I will have complete coverage on the forthcoming battle of great wit." --Ethel Adler, Beverly Hills, Cal.

"Inclosed you will find a check ....for that scandle sheet you put out. I am having a ball with Unit V."--Nibs. (L. Ron Hubbard.,Jr.,) Phoenix, Ariz.

"Apparently, my name is not on your black list, for I received no copy of your puerile, Pyrronic, pugnacious, Punic, and perfidious publication... Quit being so *!#$-damn painfully brilliant." --Will Roth, Houston, Texas.

"When we last talked I thought you were in the negative swing but had no idea you were going to make an issue out of it. I do not think that the Hubbard organization is in order, however, Hubbard has done so much for me that no one had been able to do before. Therefore, I must praise the bridge that has done so much for me and will go along with his ideas hoping for the best." --Dr. P. D. Napier, Lockhart, Fla.

"Thanks for the taste. If you've another subscriber on the Island (or nearby mainland) introduce us; because I feel odd, being the only known (to me) crackpot in the County." --John Carey, Atlantic City, N.J. (Sounds like an open welcome to other "crackpots" in this area.)

"I brought my identification with Dianetics and Scientology to an abrupt halt in the early part of 1953 because I was disgusted with a large number of the people all trying to make money off one another, and attitudes that I, for some aberrated reason, didn't want to continue to associ- (TURN PAGE)

ate with. So, my wife and I, taking Hubbard's advice, went out and built our own house--METACHROMICS.

"About the Aberree. It's a swell job and I like its tones--for it has several, and I don't like to get stuck reading page after page of something in the same tone."--Morgan J.Morey,Tampa, Fla.

"It looks as if this --- competitor of a scandal sheet is determined to persist. So, I'll stop resisting and send in my subscription....I want you to know that I think youse guys are just horrible for entering your splinter publication into the already overcrowded field of Scientological and other readers. There are yet so few cases who can look, that I think this is a real infringement and should be prosecuted to the limit of the law--whatever that is."--Barbara Bryan, Phoenix,Ariz.

"We received the second issue of 'The Aberree' and read both the first and second issue at the same time....We both enjoyed them and would certainly like to be on the mailing list....Lots of good luck and please keep the line open."--Marianna Adams, Kansas City, Mo.

"Received your ? and would like to receive more. But, I don't like the amount requested and have changed it to .97 plus .03 sales tacks. Enclosed find $5."--Leo R. Hoenel, Detroit.

"I ... particularly enjoyed the tone scale as published and as compiled by Hennick. I had thought ... quite a bit about the tone scale especially in relation to the minus scale. It seems to me that some of the minus characteristics actually belong to the thetan's scale between 0 and 4. Such as controlling bodies, protecting bodies, needing bodies. In other words, the tone scale comes down from 40. Right through the thetan plus body scale to minus 8 or minus 12. It seems to me the thetan can have a scale of his own in the same range as the thetan plus body which will not be the same. I feel that there are lots of thetans operating bodies from this range and are not the high drive type that kick a body around. Perhaps the thetan's tone scale will be the same as the body's but it seems that controlling bodies would be higher than being a body." --Lt.Col. Alvin E. Robinson, Washington, D. C.

"Just finished scanning The Aberree for the third time in case I missed a "sleeper". I enjoyed it hugely. I so enjoyed it I have read excerpts, "Gems", to friends.

"My own activity has been rather sporadic. I am stopped practically. A new cycle is looming, tho, and hope is still breathing." --Bill Winters, Long Beach, Calif.

"The Aberree was the best job I've seen in the field in the last four years. I am terrifically pleased and real proud of you... I'm enclosing evidence that advertising in The Aberree really pays off."--Ross Lamoreaux, Phoenix.

"Sure enjoyed your paper. It compares favorable in tone with those who sometimes get quite low on the tone scale.... Glad you liked part of my writeup enough to reprint it. It has been criticised because it is too erudite. People have to read it more than once, sometimes--not like the funny papers."--Frank Sullivan, Detroit, Mich.

"My unbiased opinion is that it (THE ABERREE) is equal to The Ghost. I MEST (pronounced 'must') have it."--Al Ramirez, Silverdale, Wash.

"In reference to 'Aberree', Vol. 1, No. 2, I also know very few 'Clears', but I didn't know the definition was so indefinite. It seemed pretty precise to me in the Appositions of Scientology by Awful Hard. And, by these precise definitions, there is at least one

'Cleared Theta Clear' in Peoria--a very good friend of mine. This fellow is real fun to be around, and isn't busy impressing others or posing in mysterious manners to convince people that 'I know a secret--and for money I will tell'--as some of the early 'Clears (?)' seem to have done. I 'interviewed' him recently and sent the tape to Gordon Beckstead, so you may get to hear it sometime.

"We had a good time at the Processing Party on May 1, and later on, if people are willing, I will collect some 'statements of results' pro, con, or non.

"By the way, we are offering a new degree: C.C., S.O.T. The C.C. is an English degree: Certified Clear; the S.O.T. is Slightly Operating Thetan. Send in the top off one Uncertified Clear and $1,000,000.08 and we will consider you for these degrees."-- R. John Bloomquist, Peoria, Ill.

"...Not everyone has your capacity for punishment. Not everyone would have invested three years in training, and then settled down to making a living shuffling papers and cracking jokes. Please do not misunderstand: I do the same thing, for it pays me, as it pays you, and THE OTHER DOES NOT. That is the crux of the difficulty. WHY DOESN'T IT PAY. As a mutual friend remarked the other day, 'I like dianetics and have had a lot of wonderful results with it. But I NEED my present job and would hate like hell at this stage to be obliged to make a living just from Scientology.' In a town of 150,000 with HIM the only known Scientologist! ... I verily believe that the answers to our problems lie in MORE information from MORE sources--more of the time."--Lee Lockhart, Albuquerque.

"Aberree has me spellbound. I have nothing to offer but encouragement and the enclosed check. There's only one over-all improvement I could wish for which would be reflected in the letters to the editor column: I'd like to see more people madder quicker--and mad enough to write in and rave." --Bill Bradner, Winter Park, Fla.

"Your fanzine, 'The ABERREE', is to hand, and it is typical of fanzines, including the 'humor'...As you-all fanz. eds. never guarantee continuance or refund on folding, I never risk $$."--Harry B. Moore, New Orleans, La.

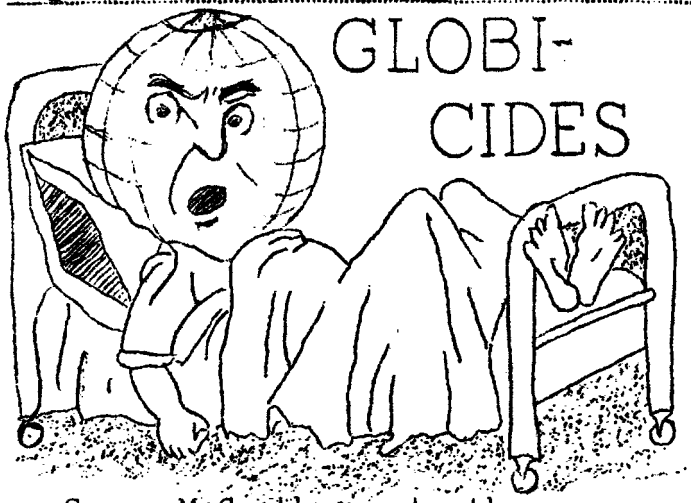
"Long time twixt communiques. Received the second copy of The Aberree and enjoyed it so much (your personal touch) that I decided to spring and subscribe...I went into a spin a few months ago. Wowee. Think I am relatively stable again. Woweeee....There is a question in my mind as to the benefits of Scientology when carried to some of the higher statuses such as theta clears and cleared theta clears. The lower level benefits such as curing and correcting mental defects is fine and beneficial. However, when it comes to making clears (beyond the definition of MEST clear), it seems to me in light of my understanding and experience that there are potential dangers of bringing people into the range of psychic control." --Joseph R. Zubris, Dorchester, Mass.

"Glad to see you in print again. Another Aberree."--Kathleen Monroe, Tampa, Fla.

"I think it is nice to have someone putting out a magazine that is so straightforward and outspoken. It certainly counteracts some of the vaporously optimistic publications one gets from other sources."--D.C.King, Denver.

"Please start my subscription with Vol. 1, No. 1, if you ever get around to starting the publication."--Pat Conroy, Los Angeles.

(To Be Continued. And though we like flattery, we'll print other types of comment here, as well.)



Sen. McCarthy--not the same wooden-headed dummy Edgar Bergen operates--was in high dudgeon recently when he learned the Army had used one of his own tricks: monitored a telephone conversation with him. McCarthy (not the same, etc.) called it "indecent and dishonest".

Denmark's getting tired of Americans coming there for sex operations--men who want to become females, and vice versa--and plans a law to make it illegal.

Prison officials at Canon City, Colo., sentenced a prisoner to a bread-and-water diet as punishment for escaping. However, during his five days' absence, he'd starved himself to the point they have to fatten him before they can carry out the sentence.

More and more pitted windshields are turning up all over the U. S., and an Ohio scientist has found them to be radioactive. H-bomb blasters still insist the recent Pacific tests can't be responsible, and it has been suggested that flea eggs, laid in the sand from which the windshield glass was made, may be hatching on a mass basis.

Development of a silicon battery that creates electricity from sunlight--enough, possibly, to operate a modern home--has been announced by Bell Laboratories. Quantity production may make them cheap enough to operate an ordinary flashlight. Only rival: the atomic battery, which can produce only on-millionth of a watt. U.S. subsidization being what it is, and it being such a pleasure to play with atomic fission, this may be the last we'll hear of the sunlight battery. It would be too much like the economical Chlorella, an economical way of feeding the world from the sun and sea.

Wives of 1,000 construction workers in Columbia Falls, Mont., who refuse to cross a picket line, have suggested they take over the jobs their husbands have left idle. To them, food is more important than some small group's row with the firm that pays the bills.

Because Los Angeles protects pigeons, a 65-year-old tenant---forbidden by law from killing or molesting "city property" --moved out when a mother pigeon took over a corner of his room for nesting activities. He sent the City a bill for the extra rent.

Grave diggers in Detroit have ended a seven-month strike, permitting the interment of an accumulated 200 bodies.

Prompted by past experience, Enid, Okla., officials made it illegal to carry or use "pistols designed to discharge liquids". This action was taken a few days prior to the invasion of school children for the Tri-State Band Festival.

Chicago is to set up a laboratory for "crazy drivers", and "logical suspects" will lose their licenses UNTIL psychiatrists can report a cure. Which sounds like a good way to take everybody permanently off the road.

An Air Force lieutenant, because he wanted his son born on Texas soil, had a bucket of Texas earth shipped to Reno, Nev., and spread under his wife's delivery room table. This will not show on the birth certificate.

Officers Elected By New Michigan Church

The Detroit Center, which a little more than a year ago found its Dianetic activity in headlines and two of its leaders under legal purge, has tucked its frustration under its wings and marshalled its forces behind a new corporation: the Church of American Science.

By-laws for the corporation are similar to those under which the church first was organized by L. Ron Hubbard under New Jersey laws. Michigan is the fourth state to so organize, following New Jersey, Arizona, and California. Action has been initiated in Illinois.

The organization is sponsored by more than 40 members, and at a recent meeting, the following board of directors was elected:

Harold Penny, chairman of the church and president of the board.
Rafa Postel, recording secretary.
Frank Sullivan, treasurer.
Ernest Wirick, corresponding secretary.
Leo Hoenel, board of education.
Ron Abbott and Duane Lurkins, members.

A two-story building has been rented in Berkley, Oakland County, which is 10 miles from the outskirts of Detroit. The three large rooms on the first floor are being used as an assembly room, a library, and a study room. Four smaller rooms on the second floor are for auditing.

In the spacious yard is a playground for children. Plans are to hold Sunday School on Sunday mornings for the processing of children.

According to Wirick, both tape and personal group auditing will be available for two hours each on Monday, Wednesday, and Friday evenings. About 20 are attending these sessions, and as the Church membership expands, session schedules will be adjusted, Wirick says.

More than 75 persons were present for the Open House April 24 and 25.

HOW DEADLY IS T-V?

Are the rays that bring Cowboy Dan and his frontier pistol more deadly to you and your children than to the Indians on the screen? Is Dangerous Dick a lethal foe to the Marys, Johns, and Bills being entertained?

It would be inconvenient, and costly, to wear lead shields every time you or your family sat down to watch the latest television epic. It might even get to the point where you'd prefer a good book, or the old-fashioned radio, for your home entertainment.

Tests have not been completed as to the efficacy of this protection, but preliminary experiments suggest that copies of The ABERREE, properly placed between you and the screen, may reduce materially the perils of radiation. Try it today; buy several extra copies and be safe.

The ABERREE

On sale at all GOOD news stands. If YOUR dealer doesn't sell The ABERREE, ask him about his television stock. His answer may surprise you.

"Original Thesis" Is Printed Complete in H.A.S. "Journal"

Issue 28-G of the Journal of SCIENTOLOGY carried a full reprint of the book, "Dianetics, the Original Thesis", under the title, "Scientology: A New Science". This should interest newcomers to Scientology as well as "old timers" who "look down their noses" at Dianeticists as "foreigners" and consider them bedfellows of doctors, psychiatrists, etc. This issue of the Journal contains 20 pages and sells for 75 cents, compared to the $3 charged for the original book.

And this might be a good place to explain what the "G" stands for after the issue number of the Journal. Originally, there were supposed to be three classes of the magazine: Medical, designated by the letter "M" and carrying material of interest to the medical profession; Special, symbolized by the letter "S", which would go to special groups; and General, which would cover the entire field of Dianetics and Scientology. The "M" and "S" numbers would be sample "come on" issued, and those who showed enough interest to subscribe would be picked up on the "G" list. The "M" and "S" issues never have materialized.

SHOULD WE RETURN TO 'MERCENARIES'?

(Here's Where Page 2 Ended.)

ting the contract to a civilian organization to provide meals for this training center. Not only will they furnish the meals, but there'll be civilian service for officers AND enlisted men, with no dishes to wash, no floors to scrub, no sloppy tables to "G.I."

It's an economy measure. It was discovered that an outside firm could provide better meals at less expense than the Air Base itself. Which merely points up the inefficiency of a military organization. With hundreds of men idle most of the time, serving out a sentence in preparation for a war the top politicians may not be able to maneuver us into in spite of their frantic efforts, it seems strange that cooks, waiters, dish washers, etc., can be hired, food prepared and served--at a profit for some civilian firm--cheaper than the Government can do it.

Yet there have been parallel instances in the past. On Operation Crossroads, the Bikini atomic bomb experiments of 1946, more than $100,000,000 was spent to detonate and photograph two atomic bombs. A better job could have been done for one-tenth of this sum by even one of the "B" picture companies from Hollywood. It was no secret among military personnel that the pictures made by the Army Air Force of the A-blasts in 1946 and the preparations for it were far inferior to pre-explosion pictures made by a newsreel company.

In the name of economy--if the administration REALLY is interested in lightening the tax burden--maybe somebody will come up with the idea of fighting the next war by contract: give the contract to win the war to a low-bidding civilian firm and let them make the plans and hire needed personnel. It's certain experienced gunners wouldn't be pounding typewriters, typists picking up twigs and cigaret butts off the grass in the "Officers' Quarters", and cooks and dish washers operating the armament.

Besides, if it were a game as well as a job--instead of enforced servitude under incompetent rank-happies--winning a war might be fun.

-oØo-

SICK ITUR AD ASTRA

"A hypochrondiac", according to Will Roth in The FLITTER, "is a fellow who can't leave well enough alone. He has also been called a person with a sick sense."

-oØo-

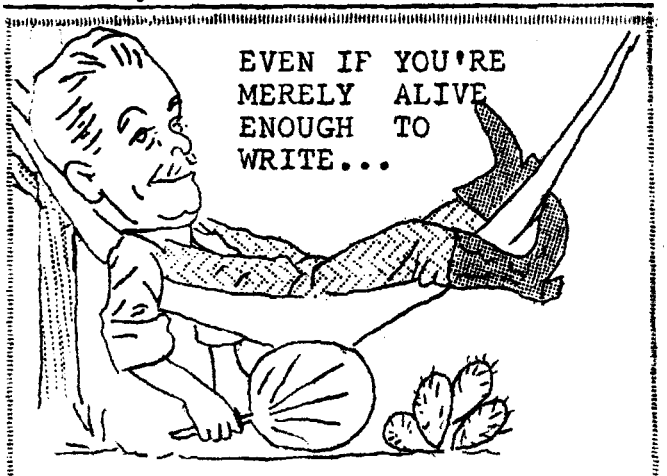
A "Rev." Braxton B. Sawyer, who calls himself an "Anti-nudist evangelist", seeks laws in Oklahoma, Kansas, Missouri, and Arkansas to outlaw nudism, which he admits does not now exist. Anyone know a better way to make nudism popular?

FOUNDER OF 'NEW' SCIENCE LABELS BELIEF IN PAST LIVES AS 'INSANE'

Taking up four pages in DIANOTES, a weird hodge-podge of worship over "dead" techniques, Art Coulter, M. D. (NOT Mad at Dianetics), terms "the notion that one is a Thetan, able at will to separate from one's body", or experience knowledge of past lives, schizophrenia and hallucination. If, he says, "one begins to believe these things, one is flirting with one's sanity."

"M. D." Coulter, in a sort of postscript to his attack on Scientology, announces that he is discontinuing his "informal relationship with the Dianetic Foundation" (Wichita, Kas.) to function independently in the development of a NEW science which he tentatively has labeled "Synergetics".

"M. D." Coulter will do his research in Columbus, Ohio, which is close to Cincinnati, which is where people go to earn degrees they admit they've been using prematurely.

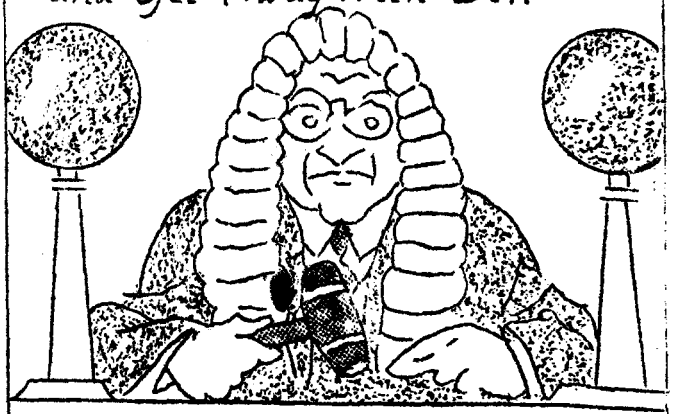


...THERE'S STILL HOPE FOR YOU. You'll like our air--outside or in--and one of our training or auditing programs may open an entire new future for you.

Ask for Bulletin PMQ. It's so new, the ink still smears on it. But it's free.

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE
R. Ross Lamoreaux, Director
4248 N.32nd St. Phoenix, Ariz.

YOU CAN'T LIE
and Get Away With It!!



Is your wife true to you?

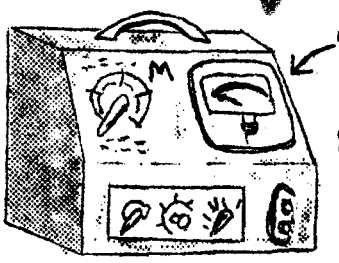
Did your husband win, or lose, when he played poker with the "important business deal from out of town" last night?

Who broke the bathroom window?

Did you ever elope to Mars with a blue beauty from Venus?

In the hands of a skilled operator, the Mathison Lie Detector (called "Electropsychometer" to confuse those impressed by long words) will detect a lie, even if you THINK you're telling the truth.

If you're an auditor, you waste your time and your preclear's (for which the poor P-C may be paying) by not using this electronic assistant.



The HM-4 is the old stand-by, and sells for $89.50. You can order through The ABERREE, or direct from

Volney G. Mathison
1214 West 30th Street
Los Angeles 7, Calif.

Tell him you read it in The ABERREE. You'll get a 1-inch longer electric cord, if you do.

Scientology Council

621 South Oxford Avenue
Los Angeles 5, Calif.

BLOWING OUR RIDGES!

HARDIN WALSH says that he would like to clamber out on a long theta limb and predict that Duplication is SCIENTOLOGY's secret weapon - and - that L. RON will develop some tree-e-e-e-mendous super colossal engram eliminators along these lines. We've done some experimental work on this but RON and ONLY RON is the RON to give us the way down below, and above, duplicities of DUPLICATION. What we need is more DUPLICATION OF: GOOD AUDITORS - GOOD AUDITING - GOOD AUDITORS - GOOD AUDITING - JOANNA - GOOD AUDITORS - GOOD AUDITING - MONEY - GOOD P. C.'s - JOANNA - GOOD AUDITORS - and LRH.....AND OLD DEVIL AORTA.

Would certainly recommend "CERTAINTY". The H. A. S. of London will accept your order. The most information for the least money, in magazine form. All schools and groups should stock extra copies to sell and give away. Gives information about Scientology in industry - schools - the professions, etc. Practical well written processing suggestions. Let's all write these high-toned English Scientologists our vote of thanks!

IMPORTANT ANNOUNCEMENT -

AN ENTIRELY NEW METHOD FOR SUCCESSFUL SELF PROCESSING - -

Since our first tentative announcements we have received many letters asking "How soon will they be ready?" Here's our answer:

Due to the high cost of printing, at present we just do not have the money to publish them without help - so we are offering you a part in this project.

FOR JUST 30 DAYS we are offering the set at a pre-publication reduced price of $2.50. These cards do no good to anyone while they are laying around on sheets of paper gathering dust.

WE KNOW THEIR VALUE! SO DO YOU! In order to make them available right away, when they are greatly needed, we are making this offer.

The SIX STEPS was chosen because it is a basic security technique. With this new system of auditing cards, the Six Steps become an even stronger tool for clearing. The Six Steps, in themselves, make a complete processing plan, and is an unlimited technique. A person using them for only ½ hr. each day will find himself going steadily up scale, and maintaining a constant high tone. It is designed to extrovert and stabilize a person and thus enable him to enjoy good health, well being, and ultimate clearing. With the card auditing system it is impossible to overlook any part of this important material. Handling the cards furnish a constant method for remaining in present time. Even persons who have been completely unable to process themselves report that this card system has cleared up that problem.

The regular retail price for this set of 208 cards and instruction booklet will be- - - $3.00, plus tax in Calif. FOR JUST 30 DAYS we are offering this special so we can get them in print. $2.50. Process out the time lag - SEND YOUR ORDER IN TODAY. Additional discount to groups or quantity buyers of 20% for five or more sets.

Scientologically
Joanna

Annual Christmas Issue

The ABERREE

JULY & AUGUST 1954

ENID, OKLAHOMA, U.S.A. VOLUME 1, NUMBER 4

H.A.S. "Dead"; New Unit Set Up

WHAT WOULD YOU DO---IF?

"What would you do with a billion dollars?"

This was one of the questions L. Ron Hubbard used at a surprise group processing session at the Phoenix Congress. One of the auditors in the audience admitted he took 15 minutes before he came up with any kind of an answer, and he then decided he'd spend it.

The remainder of the session, while not recommended for either group or individual processing, might, if analyzed, answer some of man's questions as to why he has a body, why we pretend occlusion, or why we limit our capabilities.

Some of the questions follow:

If you had the body you wanted, what would you do with it?

If you had no body at all, what would you do?

If you had full perceptics, what would you do?

If you knew you were incapable of error or accident, what would you do?

If you had all your money troubles solved, what would you do?

If you knew it was utterly impossible to die, what would you do?

What would you do if ... (You

(Continued on Page 4)

Successor Organization Is Religious Fellowship

Formation of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International (HASI) to replace the Hubbard Association of Scientologists (HAS) was announced by L. Ron Hubbard during the closing sessions of the June Congress in Phoenix.

Death of the HAS, Mr. Hubbard said, was preferable to going through all the red tape and filling out the thousands of necessary forms to transfer the old organization into the new.

As far as the "field" is concerned, this will make little difference except to give auditors and schools complete security from legal interference. The new organization, the HASI, is a non-profit religious fellowship, and as such, Ron said, is entitled to the constitutional guarantees of a Supreme Court ruling that no state shall take action to prevent operation of any organization concerned with the study or advance of the human soul.

Facetiously, Ron added that the old HAS, set up for study into problems of the mind, was out of date, since Scientology has no

(Continued on Page 3)

THE ABERREE

Published in the dark of the moon--6 to 12 moons a year--at 207 N. Washington, Enid, Okla.

Editor: Mr. ALPHIA OMEGA HART, H.C.A., B.Scn., F.Scn., and former editor of "Squirrel Town Gazette".

Publisher: AGNES JOHNSON HART, HCA, WFE, SEC., H.Kpr., ETC.

POLICY--Don't take it so damn' seriously.

NOTE--We reserve the right to change our minds from issue to issue--or even from Page 1 to Page 2, if we desire.

Subscription Price: $1.80 or so a year. No trade-ins or refunds, even if you don't like it, or we quit sending it.

Advertising Rates: $1 a column inch, if you twist our arm; double that if you don't.

VOL. 1, NO. 4 ✯ July-August, 1954

AUDITORIALS

IF YOU NEED A REASON, HERE'S BEST WE CAN DO

Some of those people who have to have a reason for everything want us to explain why we have a fluctuating price policy: $1.67 a year the first issue, $1.68 the second, and $1.71 the third.

For their benefit, we went up to $1.68 from $1.67 because of the high price of coffee in Phoenix, and we had so many visitors wanting to know what we were going to print next time, and staying for a cup of coffee. Then we came to Oklahoma--where coffee still is only 5¢ a cup--and our excuse was eliminated, but we found a new one: our bookkeeper that took the checks to the bank was tired of adding all those 8's. Therefore, we went up to $1.71 to make it easier on her.

It was such good therapy, and she has been so cheerful about one thing and another the last month, that we're going to give her another boost, and if you'll look in the proper place, you'll find that we're now charging $1.80 a year so that she'll not even have to add up a column of 1's.

You may say lots of things about us, but not that we're not considerate. We'll even waste a lot of valuable space for which a dozen auditors are clamoring to pay $1 an inch to give those who have to have a reason for everything a reason why we went up to $1.80 from $1.67 in a few short months. You see, we could have gone up to $5 and not given you anything for it--not even a reason--as another magazine we could have named did.

* ✯ *

REDS HAVE NO MONOPOLY ON SUBVERSION

After listening to some of the radio programs out of Washington and reading news accounts of Joe Sta--pardon--McCarthy's "circus", one wonders whether the Wisconsin senator is hunting "reds" or red headlines. Certainly such a painful "Burlesque of Democracy" won't convert anyone who thinks we'd do better sending retired actors and comedians to Washington rather than ham lawyers.

Since we hold no brief for the Army in this controversy either, it looks like a proposition of "dog eat dog"--in its nastiest hyphenated nomenclature.

One thing these hearings is proving: you can be subversive without ever having held a card in a "red" or "pink" organization.

Also, it proves your past loyalty is more important than your present--according to some alleged investigators. If anyone ever tells them of past lives, and introduces them to an E-meter, what a field day they'll have!

* ✯ *

If you wonder why this issue has not continued last month's engagement with The GHOST, it's because of our respect for the dead. It may or may not be true that The GHOST has returned to the world of spirits.

Successor Organization Is Religious Fellowship

(Continued from Page 1)

concern with problems of the mind but deals primarily with the thetan, which is unknown in law.

This religious fellowship, Ron said, should prevent a repetition of such fiascoes as that in Detroit of more than a year ago in which two Scientologists were arrested and tried only in the news headlines.

Late in June, a direct mail program to start selling Scientology to the public was to start in Phoenix, where trained auditors are available to care for any returns from the direct mail campaign. After this test, the program will be extended to other cities and areas as quickly as possible.

In the Phoenix area, all auditors--good, bad, and indifferent--will take part in the project. These will be tested, and those failing to reach a set standard will be given an opportunity to have their own cases brought up to this standard free of cost. A board will be set up by the auditors themselves with the power to set standards and examine professional auditors.

Other changes contemplated deal directly with the associate schools, which will remain practically as they are when new contracts are negotiated. E. L. Kish, who has been operating the Scientology Foundation in Akron, Ohio, has resigned as a school, and the contract held by Dr. Walter E. Hanan of Spokane, Wash., has been cancelled and probably will be reassigned to Dr. Gordon Fleming, also of Spokane.

New tapes for use in the various schools are being prepared, and will be ready for distribution shortly. Ron announced these will be half-hour lectures, as it has been found that students will listen to live lectures for an hour or more, but will become bored with long sessions on tapes. These tapes will put the training at each of the schools on a level with the training given at the clinical course, Ron declared.

In addition, an Instructor's Handbook will be issued students to assist them in learning and using the data contained on the tapes.

As part of the new training programs, associate schools will not be licensed to issue official certificates after July 1. The student, after taking the course, must appear before examining boards in Phoenix, Camden, N.J., or London, and pass an examination before he can be certified. Ability to pass the examination is the only requirement, and this could be done by a person who has attended none of the schools, although Ron thought it unlikely anyone could acquire sufficient know-how without attending classes.

Clinical course graduates will not be affected by this examination requirement. The next clinical course, the Seventh, starting 21 June and ending 1 August, will be the last, the HASI has announced.

Ron said that the clinical courses which he has been conducting have permitted him to extend and simplify techniques to a point where success with both the student and pre-clear is almost a certainty. Part of this technique, labeled "Technique 30", was demonstrated before the Phoenix Congress. Auditing today, Ron said, is directed toward the third dynamic with much better results than in the old days when the first and second dynamics were stressed.

Doctors of Scientology, a degree issued only to graduates of the clinical courses and B.Scn's who have proven themselves in the field, will have ministerial status, Ron said. A medallion is now being designed--with an explosion as the central motif--which men will wear on their tie and women will wear as a broach. This will be the only ministerial "uniform" recognized for Scien- (Turn Page)

tologists, and will be registered as such with the National Board of Ministers.

All certificates issued under the old HAS are being validated by the new organization, and memberships--including Founding Members--are being transferred to the HASI.

No certificates have been issued recently, Ron said, waiting for the completion of the new organization. These now will be completed, bearing the name of the HASI instead of the HAS.

After the Congress, Ron said in an interview that the $50 charge for Doctor of Divinity certificates would be refunded since it was learned there would be no cost of registering the certificates. However, in a bulletin put out by the HASI dated 12 June, it was announced this $50 would be used for the medallion, a pin, a book containing all services which the minister of Scientology might be called upon to perform, and for the issuance of sufficient identification.

The HASI has three offices--Phoenix, Camden, and London--all incorporated under the new organization. However, the London office will continue to be called the HAS.

Officers in the HASI include: L. Ron Hubbard, chairman of the board; John Galusha, president; Mary Sue Hubbard, treasurer; Ralph Swanson, vice president; and Ken Barrett, secretary.

Mr. Hubbard announced that earlier plans for him to go to Europe in August have been cancelled.

--eØe--

Auditing Children Changes F's to A's

Success in group processing of school children, especially those who have had difficulty in their studies and many of whom have been expected to fail, is reported by Edd Clark, who operates the Free Mind Foundation, in Seattle, Wash. Clark says some striking results already have been reported, with children beginning to get perfect grades in difficult subjects for the first time.

What Would You Do--If?

(Continued from Page 1)

fill in the blank.)?

If you knew every instant and every thing that would take place in the next 100 years, what would you do?

If everybody else knew, too, what would you do?

If you knew everybody was making up problems to keep themselves interested, what would you do and think about other people?

If everybody had all the help they could need without you, what would you do?

If you knew there was never to be another job for anyone, what would you do?

If you knew positively pain and suffering could never exist again, what would you do?

If no one had to eat, what would you do?

If you knew you always were going to win, no matter what you did, what would you do?

If you knew you were going to lose no matter what you did, what would you do?

If you had forever ahead of you with full knowingness, what would you do?

If you knew you were going to die July 1, 1955, what would you do?

If you knew you were going to die Jan. 3, 2001 A.D., what would you do?

If you knew you were going to die tomorrow morning, what would you do?

If you knew you were going to die in the next three minutes, what could you look back on with satisfaction?

If you were dead right now and being buried, what would you expect to have said at your funeral oration in your favor? What would they carefully refrain from saying?

What would reassure you there had been a purpose in your living?

Assign causes for your death.

Who killed you and with what? When? Where?

Give some reasons why you were born in the first place.

It's So Simple to Audit, Phoenix Congress Told

Auditors, who have spent months and years--plus large sums in tuition fees--learning to be a competent Scientologist, were told at the Phoenix Congress June 5 to 8 just how simple it all is.

All an auditor need have his preclear do, L. Ron Hubbard said, is:

1. Duplicate anything he's looking at
2. Spot some spots in space, and
3. Remedy havingness.

This concatenation, Mr. Hubbard said, makes you an auditor.

For really tough cases, you have the preclear BE a problem, and BE others who are BEing problems. Below the "tough case level", you have the preclear find out what he can BE until he gets a certainty.

This technique, Mr. Hubbard said, linked with "Technique 30", will--even in the hands of beginners--get results far and above the fondest expectations of the most experienced auditors using the most advanced techniques back in the days of Dianetics.

Technique 30 has as its basic application the principle of Opening Procedure. In Technique 30, the preclear picks spots on opposite walls, or selects two dissimilar objects at some distance from each other in the room, and walks from one spot or object to the other at the auditor's command. He is told to put his finger on the spot, or pick up the object, tell its color, weight, and temperature, and in the case of the article, replace it in exactly the same location it was before he picked it up. Then he goes to the opposite article, or spot, and the procedure is repeated. This continues for hours, if necessary, with the command unvarying, until the preclear comes up through the entire tone scale, from apathy about the assignment to anger, antagonism, and finally, he should even get to the point where he's cheerful about carrying out the commands. There's not supposed to be even fatigue (for the preclear) no matter how long the process is continued.

Mr. Hubbard said that the symbol "30" to designate this technique was chosen because of its connotation among communications workers--especially radio and news men--where "30" long has been accepted as meaning "finish", or "the end". This ends a long chain of 8's and combinations of 8's started more than a year ago which linked infinity (∞) and the thetan (o). Few present at the Congress were ready to believe that Mr. Hubbard means this in its full sense and that there will be no new techniques. Instead, they interpret the use of "30" as applying to the fact auditing now is directed toward the Third Dynamic instead of the First, and the Thetan (o) still is an important consideration in all processing.

In being an auditor, Mr. Hubbard said, don't put the spot in pictures, but in actual places in the physical universe. Check the distance and direction, for example, of the school room, and put the spot in the room--not in a picture of the room. This brings the spots up to present time.

If the preclear starts feeling ill while running this process, have him mock up his body doing "what it wants to do--flopping out of control and vomiting".

The only time an auditor fails is when he doesn't wait long enough on extended communication lags. It may be minutes, or even hours, Mr. Hubbard said, before a preclear has the answer to an auditor's command, and the case will be retarted to the amount the auditor interrupts, either from a mistaken belief the preclear isn't co-operating, or because the auditor believes he must earn his money and act professional.

Viewpoint Straight Wire, Mr. Hubbard said, is still a potent process, but isn't recommended for groups because of the (Turn Page)

long communication lags. While one preclear might be ready for the next command within seconds or minutes, another would bog down for even as much as an hour or possibly more.

Each question is asked over and over until there no longer is a lag in answering.

Finding three spots in the room and three spots in the body alternately will bring exteriorization, Mr. Hubbard said, if the auditor will remedy havingness in between. This is done by finding out what the preclear thinks he can have, and altering its quality until the mock-up of the object snaps into the body. The mock-up can be dim or flimsy, and doesn't even have to concern an object the preclear or auditor thinks is bothering the preclear. The main thing, in running havingness, is to get mass, not quality.

Mr. Hubbard said that you'd only have to print the first section of the First Book and add a short chapter on Havingness to bring the book up to date with modern techniques. He stated that you could run an engram by mocking up its duplicate and bringing it in on the preclear--whether he's in the body or exteriorized. "If a Black V would mock up black planets and pull them in on him, he'd start getting mock-ups. This is Dianetics, come to life," Mr. Hubbard said.

The less specific you are, the better: after an accident, it isn't necessary to spot the scene or the car--you even could have him mock up the Empire State Building and pull that in on him.

In one of his lectures, Mr. Hubbard dwelt at length on changes in his Theta-MEST theory, stating that theta is the solver of problems, while MEST is a problem to be solved.

"When Mother says 'You're a problem', she's saying 'You're the physical universe'," Hubbard said.

The auditor-preclear set-up is the auditor is being theta and there to solve problems, while the preclear has set himself up as MEST and a problem to be solved. Your only chance to help him is to bring him to the point where he's a solver of his own problems.

If you can understand this Theta-MEST theory, Mr. Hubbard said, your own case will start to break up.

The willingness to grant beingness and the ability to duplicate and the ability to heal are parallel, Mr. Hubbard said.

"The new technique is entirely toward the Third Dynamic," Mr. Hubbard explained in an interview after the lectures. "The body itself is a problem in the Third Dynamic. Opening Procedure has busted the difference between having Scientology and not having Scientology."

Paralleling the lecture on how simple auditing can be was the distribution to Congress delegates of Issue 31-G of The JOURNAL, which was made up of an article by Jack Horner, entitled "Any Two People Can Do It". This outlines, in a few easy exercises, a complete auditing procedure.

Possible Market for E-Meters?

Lie detector tests tried on full-blooded Indians show absolutely no reaction, Dr. W. H. Donahue, director of Oklahoma Mental Health, and O. K. Bivens, State Crime Bureau director, reported recently. Donahue credits the even graph, which has no quivers whatever, to the Indians' "stoic nature."

Donahue said the lie detectors used depended on blood pressure, respiration, pulse, and palm sweat. None of these showed any changes.

This is only true of full-blooded Indians, the director said. Those with mixed blood show definite reactions.

-eØe-

Because we forgot to mention a price in our last issue, some thought the NOTES ON THE DOCTORATE COURSE are now $25. That's only the next-to-the-last copy--when we get that low. They're still $7.50 as long as they last.

150 At Phoenix Congress

More than 150 persons, from all parts of the United States, were in attendance at the June Congress of Scientologists held in Phoenix June 5 to 8.

At the end of the Congress, L. Ron Hubbard announced that the $3,827 in receipts from delegates would be used to publish a new book on Scientology, designed for the public as well as the professional auditor. Each of the delegates was promised an autographed copy of the first edition.

The audience was divided into six groups for morning and evening seminars and group processing. These, together with their group leaders, follow:

John Galusha, leader--Barbara Pool, John McCormick, Evans Farber, Dick Halpern, Miriam St.Georges, J. M. Brand, Tido Churchill, Ross Lamoreaux, Jessie Hampton, Robert Nichols, Stanley Stromfield, Rebecca Jones, O.P.Reese, Julia Barenburg, Myra Carlock, Will Roth, Elda Ilger, Ken Cline, Dorothy Shoop, Catherine Hagin, Ellen Carder, Frank Dake, James Struckmeyer, Mrs. A. B. Marshall, Dorothy Woodgate, Harold Cohn, Alphia Hart.

Dick Steves, leader--Wayne Dunbar, Geo. Schuler, Julia Lewis, Mary Stimpert, Mrs. August Vogt, Clifford Carnahan, Doug. Simcoe, Patricia Buckan, Daniel Rutenberg, Margaret Scholtz, Verda Kile, Mrs. Flatow, Gertrude Burns, Warren Amster, James Vanjo, Freddie Sutton, Beatrice Beattie, Peggy Conway, Ann Sharpe, Jon Kenworthy, Elsie Shannon, Ethel Adler, Don Schaffer, George Montgomery.

Jack Horner, leader--Andy Anderson, Russell Goodwin, Richard Powell, Vonne Kathary, Joan Rocke, Herbert Strafello, Carole Yeager, Frank Silver, Tam Owen, Dr. Allan, Warren Collins, George Seidler, Evelyn McGee, Alfred Kozak, Howard Hamilton, Ester Gill, Charles Brown, Irene Kale, Marianna Adams, Anne Pfanner, Melvin Wells, Ethel Esthole, Herbert Williams, Mrs. Harriet Basista, Arthur Kainalika.

Carol Hadley, leader--Jan Halpern, Lynn Lamoreaux, Harold Snell, Dale Kathary, Harry Ralph, Ruth Roderick, Lee Burgess, Dr. Daphalouis, Mrs. Long, Mrs. Allan, Walter Pearson, Jennie Movitt, Dr. J. Burton Farber, Mary Majiske, Carroll Hennick, Tom Lovejoy, Inga Dake, Jean Struckmeyer, Ed McCormick, Robert Tolman, Clem Johnson, A. B. Marshall, Anne Mandell.

Bob Sutton, leader--Mrs. Wayne Dunbar, Laura Webster, David Murray, August Vogt, Thomas Carnahan, Ester Matthews, Rick Walker, Harry Crass, James Kile, Fred Frank, Nell Barton, Ruth Wynne, Jesse Pierce, Mrs. Warren Amster, Al Stecker, Arthur McGlinskey, Osborne Cahon, Jeanette Barieau, Leo Stauter, Bud Eubanks, Bob Shannon, Grant Pool, Dodie Schaffer, Mrs. George Montgomery.

Ken Barrett, leader--John Cooley, Edna Klatzko, Pedro Gotay, Al Duval, Mrs. Robert Nichols, Mrs. Ted Best, Richard Ferg, James Workman, John Farrell, Bob Churchill, Gilbert Bentley, Maxine Savant, Ellen Beall, Pearl Hennick, Fernando Estrada, Gordon Gill, Sandra Kellogg, Betty Young, Nile Adams, Margie McCormick, Estella Castenada, Duch Johnson, Inez Graf, Frank English, Adele Mazurek.

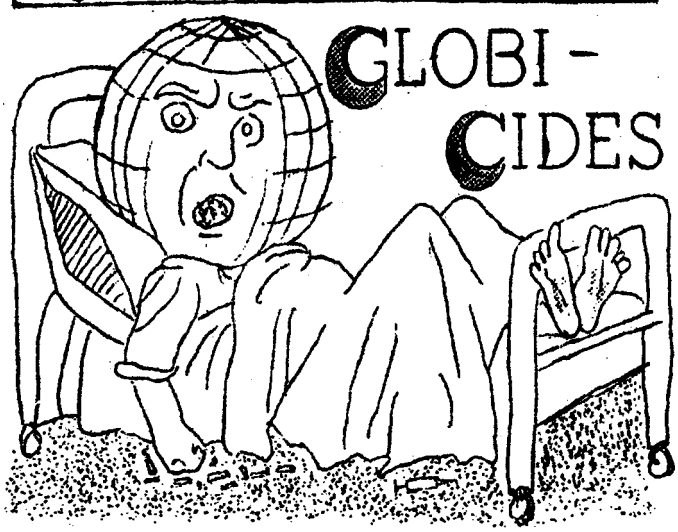
(Note--The ABERREE assumes no responsibility for those who told wives or husbands they were present, and weren't--or for names that are misspelled. Alas, we had to interpret Henrietta Hubbard's writing, and our own scribbling after we got home.)

Californions Set Up Auditing "Bank"

An auditing "bank", in which auditors may make arrangements for a package of 5, 10, or 20 hours' processing, has been set up by the California Association of Dianetic Auditors. In return, each member of the bank agrees to give as many hours of processing to another member of the bank as he receives.

Several auditors, some of whom are rated tops in their class, already have subscribed to the bank. Associates also are listed whose activities are limited to reading Self-Analysis to a pre-clear.

According to the rules, the auditor can transfer his "credits" to another member of his family,



Because two Oklahoma state officials refused to actively support Mrs. Willie Murray's candidacy for governor, her husband, the incumbent governor, fired them. Others have been warned.

When a few elderly women of Sharpsburg, Md., demanded an ordinance banning shorts, Mayor Koontz told the press about it. The ordinance failed, but because the city found itself censured and ridiculed throughout the nation, the City Council muzzled its mayor: no more news unless the Council approves, in writing.

Each dead Red Chinese soldier cost more than 50,000 rounds of small-arms fire, an instructor at the Army Infantry School at Fort Benning, Ga., reports. This, he said, compares to 208 rounds it took a Confederate rifleman, using muskets, to kill one Yankee at the battle of Chickamauga.

Oklahoma voters have been subjected to a new torture: talking marathons, in which two candidates for governor each harangued over radio and television for more than 24 hours without stopping. Victims admitted that even a singing soap commercial sounded good when Candidates William Coe and William Gill finally shut up.

Because of investigations and security charges against some of the scientists at the radar laboratories at Fort Monmouth, N.J., "roughly a dozen" top scientists in atomic energy have resigned in protest. It may get to the point where research and national security will be completely in the hands of the suspicious snoops.

After the eighth death in Brooklyn, doctors were warned against indiscriminate use of penicillin. It seems that in some cases, penicillin taken orally, such as in chewing gum, can make a person allergic to it in the form of injections.

When the U.S. returned "freedom of the seas" to a 450-mile area in the Pacific, it was assumed the A- and H-bomb tests at Bikini and Eniwetok were over. In the meantime, radioactive ashes that fell on natives, removed hundreds of miles from their Marshall Island homes, made more than half of them ill. Medical aid was sent them.

New Army script is under fire. It seems that models used for the women on it are so unbeautiful no one wants to keep it, spend it, or accept it.

Some 500 hunters gathered at Randlette, Okla., for a much-publicized wolf hunt; became angry when 10 farmers obtained a court injunction to keep their wheat from being trompled and destroyed. Women, who had prepared food for 500 for three days, were the unhappiest.

South American diplomats are incensed. They think our "hemisphereal solidity" is threatened because New York's Governor Dewey, commenting on the high price of coffee, suggested Americans switch to milk because it's "healthier, cheaper, and more plentiful" than coffee.

It sounds like a good way to put your competitor out of business: a St. Louis newspaper, which also operates a TV station, bought time on another TV station for the broadcast of the McCarthy-Army hearings in Washington.

OVER THE EDITOR'S SHOULDER

"Sincere thanks for your forthright statement of opposition to 'false, bombastic claims about the science...' and what follows; for your validation of Scientology, coupled with your opinion that it's not the ultimate. We've all needed this, from somebody who is as widely known as you are, who has been closely associated with central activities and personalities over a period of several years.

"I've held these opinions, and have stated them, less clearly and forthrightly, a number of times; still, they were opinions based on limited observations. They seemed sometimes to be in direct contradiction to statements from 'official' sources.

"A long series of statements about the ultimateness of Dianetics and Scientology as it reached various stages of development has been very confusing to some people and has sometimes, I think, lost us friends and supporters. Each statement has been a little ultimater than the last. This is 'The Boy Who Cried Wolf' inside out; it's lily-gilding, and it's unnecessary and harmful.

"Please duplicate--restate this theme from time to time. Harp on it. It's high time to have it said, repeated, and emphasized."--Bill Bradner, Winter Park, Fla.

"Enclosed is two bucks to encourage you...$2.00 is easier to write than $1.71, and besides, you'll probably have to raise the price some day when you learn how to add and subtract."--Stan Grady, Greensburg, Penn. (Note: We're learning, issue by issue.)

"We are organizing the Free Mind Guild, which is to be composed of laymen of all walks of life, together with members of our own profession. It will be the supporting organization for the Free Mind Foundation, serving at the present mostly as a communication channel to assist us in getting in touch with the community. It is pretty much in the embryo stage as yet, but will be a functioning group soon. I don't intend to take any particularly active part in it, but will put it up to the members to figure out their own ways of being useful. They will be mostly people who have had good experience with Scientology, and therefore willing to help put it over. Later there may be some members who haven't experienced Scientology, but I doubt that they will ever be a large part of the membership."--Edd Clark, Seattle, Wash.

"Remove my name from your mailing list and do not send me any additional literature." -- Stanley H. Abrons, New York, N.Y. (Definition--'Literature: The written or printed productions of a country or period, especially those that are notable for beauty or force of style.' Thank you, Mr. Abrons!)

"Congratulations, Alphia Hart, for surviving... May you never change."--Dave Cysewski, Spokane, Wash.

"When the first issue arrived, it came as a bit of a shock. Maybe it was the title: 'Aberree', reminding me of my host of excess baggage, discarded so slowly and reluctantly. Besides, being an ardent fan of 'the Ghost' I jumped to the conclusions that your publication was replacing it. I knew Clem was busy with the Clinical Course, and wondered; for the 'Ghost' hadn't appeared for some

time. By the time 'Aberree' No. 2 arrived, I was GLAD to receive it and GRATEFUL. Every word of it hit the spot. I especially appreciated your article on 'How Optimum is a Clear?' It was greatly needed to clear up a lot of confusion on the subject.

"Then out of a 'Clear' sky the 'Ghost' was back in circulation again, and everybody was happy. Now, I find I've just GOT to have BOTH."--Mae J. Paquette, New York.

"Can anything good come out of Nazareth? I used to take a band to Enid for the Tri-State (band festival) back in the '30's."--Dr. W.E.Binkley, Portland, Ore.

"Leaving out Pages 9-16 is a dirty trick. You must be a devil indeed!"--T.D. Malkin, Philadelphia, Penn.

"I'm strictly an amateur in Scientology; majority of what little I know I picked up at the Phoenix Congress in December. I am now trying to organize a group here in Globe; anyone who feels they can donate any suggestions which will help, will certainly appreciate them.

"I enjoy reading the Aberree, even though I don't know half the time what I'm reading. Only one thing bothers me: quit picking on Arizona until you've visited Globe." --C.E.Carnahan, Globe, Ariz.

"You're just the fellow who can tell a Scientologist his bloated somethingness is in the way of his nothingness becoming an operating Thetan."--Donald Schaeffer, Long Beach, Calif.

"I got another 'jolt' from the Journal--certification based on producing a 'clear' of the committee's choosing--IN TEN HOURS!.. I'm beginning to think the doctors and the A.M.A. must have been pretty damned neurotic to put up such a fuss four years ago about the likelihood of dianetics taking the bread from their mouths. 'Tis now possible to 'clear' a person and leave all physical ailments intact and under the doctor's care. This will be good news for the average preclear who hates to give up a sympathy exciter, as well as to the doctors once threatened with extinction of their patients due to dazzling good health that the old Dogpatch Style Clear called for.

"And all in ten hours yet! With 50 percent of the whacks already in that shape (merely exteriorized) this is getting to be a much simpler racket than it was when we were trying to knock out somatics by getting the grief and terror charges that held them in present time--or tougher--run it all the way out via engram chains.

"Well, that's the modern trend: speed it up! Mass production!"--Bob Arentz, Salt Lake City, Utah.

"Welcome back to the good country! And to the 'able people'!"--Gen. Crist, Wichita, Kas.

"I did very much enjoy the sample copy you sent me so be sure to send me the missing pages. You sure made a good point on that Scientology and Dianetics are the same, and who is to say which is faster? Sometimes one, sometimes the other. We only want results and the one word, if there can be a word, is "Flexibility". Or, if you will let yourself go to the extreme opposites, you will have complete freedom of flexibility to enjoy a very happy medium."-- J.H. Betz, Bridgeport, Conn.

"We, my husband and I, enjoy your more serious articles. Life must be serious! Actually, though, there was a definite need for some factual material on the great state of 'Optimum'. We believe you said the things that needed to be said very well.

"We operate a center for the furthering of Scientologists' cases in Tacoma, and for the teaching and processing of people who desire to change. We have about 20-28 who meet here every Tuesday nite for group processing, and on the last Saturday nite of each

month we have an 'open house' dedicated to people who want to know what changed their friends so much. At this open house we serve refreshments and I talk or someone tells very simply of what we are doing and what it can do for them. As a group the people are high toned and fine and we do not push around terminology at any time, but we make a special deal out of this once-a-month meeting. This is where they can exhibit such hobbies as making movies, etc. This Saturday night, a chiropractor is going to talk on 'Handwriting Analysis'. He and his wife took a course in it just for fun."--Audrey M. Robbins, HCA, Tacoma, Wash. (Ed. Note--We need more letters like this one on how people and groups are using and studying Scientology. Thank you, Mrs. Robbins.)

"Certainly do enjoy a magazine with all the latest scuttlebut."--Al Kozak and Clint Macauley, Camden, N.J.

"I hear a good laugh is healthy, so I feel much better after reading The ABERREE. We miss you, often speak of you, and we say nice things."-- Mary Bickle, Phoenix, Ariz.

"Keep on riding those Step 1's. In fact, just why should a thetan spend all its time trying to entertain the GE of a body with built-in television sets, etc. Any thetan that has any sense will know that a body is a tool for him to use in conquering the MEST universe and any effort that he wastes in entertaining that tool is so much wasted energy on his part. In the group with which I am associated with, those who have the best perceptics also are blessed with the hottest circuits.

"I believe it is about time somebody sets Scientology straight on just what is an operating thetan. Many of us are living under the false illusion that a thetan is going to be audited and then will start playing three-dimensional chess when everybody else is playing ticktacktoo or something equally simple. What they are forgetting is that This Game is set up for ticktacktoo and not three-dimensional chess and until the general agreement is to play this chess game and not the other, we will all play ticktacktoo. So, why are we being sold the chess game without the knowledge that we can't use it till the proper time arrives? You answer that one as I haven't had the MEST yet to be associated with the Clinical Course.

"Let's be proud of being a Black 5. They are the thetans that have enough knowingness to recognize that visio, etc., are signs of being effect and not cause, hence they have no need for this waste of energy...Maybe the attitude is a body circuit that is saying sour grapes because it cannot have the amusement that it thinks it should be getting."--Clarence V. Matthews, Hampton, Va.

"I'm not expecting to learn too much from your sheet, but your June issue (the part that I received) gave me several hearty laughs, and I believe that's better medicine than all the aspirin my doctor prescribed."--Maurice J. Holscher, Las Vegas, N.M.

"Enclosed two cheques for 'The Aberree' and 'Notes on the Doctorate Course'. I want that badly. I can't sit on two mountain tops here and play 'Knowing Nothing New' for much longer."--Alix Stansfield, Vaduz, Liechtenstein.

"...May I say that you have done an excellent job on the Doctorate Notes?... Mark Gallert has also given us the book we have long needed--Desperately, something we can hand out to beginners that isn't too deep or involved (for them) to handle...I've been here working more or less quietly for years. Of course I've done a lot of promoting for dianetics, but nothing for scientology. But I have come to see that Hubbard has at last given us the missing link in the thing we have all been searching for, a method

for controlling one's mental images!--Morrison P. Helling, Seattle, Wash.

"The 'field' looks as if a harrow had been over it when you finish with it. Very refreshing!" --Genevieve Cleary, North Sacramento, Calif.

"Regarding the feud with the GHOST, I'd like to comment that it has been public statements similar to those that Clem has been making during the past year or so that make many people, myself included, wonder about Scientology.

"When a guy enters the field with a big BANG at an obvious 1.5 level, and several years later is still a 1.5, you kinda wonder if this stuff he's peddling is any good.

"'Member the story about the bald headed barber trying to sell the world's most perfect hair restorer?"--Don C.Maier, Middletown, Penn.

"I have the main books (the original and the Science of Survival), heard Hubbard at the little building on Parkview in LA but never went further. I think when he let himself go, he was searchingly eloquent (mostly lackadaisical) and feel that he was the victim of evil circumstances. The astrologers would say as a Piscean he might expect that."--Dr. John Xavier Loughran, Glendora, Calif.

"...Are the claims about the possibilities of Theta Clears excessive or unattainable, and just theoretical? You were near Hubbard and the movement, so you can judge. I am very much interested also, but being so far away, I cannot have a personal opinion. I have the whole matter under earnest study, and I hope to reach this state of Theta Clear and then have proof and experience by myself. Till now I am not a stabilized Theta Clear; so, following the advice of Hubbard, I do not produce Theta clears. I cure neurotic people with psychosomatics and neuroses, which means I am only a psychotherapist, and I can bring people till the level of high normals.

"Yet I follow earnestly and with the greatest hope the researches of Hubbard, and I hope that all his claims will be proved attainable in a practical way. Personally, although I write articles in the newspapers, and give many lectures, and I am a very able psychotherapeutist, yet I do not claim more than I can prove; so I have not disappointment from my public...

"Personally I remain a great admirer of Hubbard, as I got much useful knowledge, personal improvement, and improvement of my techniques through him...It would be useful to us that you report all useful publications on Scientology and Dianetics in The Aberree so that we take knowledge of what is published, with your critical opinion on their value." --Ath. Athanassoulis, Cairo, Egypt.

"Sane and amusing." --Stuart D. Pool, East Moline, Ill.

"It's rather encouraging to hear from someone in Oklahoma working in Scientology. So...send me some more of that stuff you call The Aberree." --W.P. Mullen, Tulsa, Okla.

"The sense of humor is delightful and answers my husband's question: 'Are all Scientologists so deadly serious and lacking in a sense of humor?'...We wish you the best for your 'Aberree' --it'll be the best for us, too."--Muriel Elgin, Bethesda, Md.

"The reading of the sample copy did me more good than 10 hours of intensive processing. What a clever way to help people to face reality and laugh heartily at the same time." --Gertrude C. Berner, China Lake, Calif.

"I have not decided whether you are 'for' or 'agin' Hubbard."--J. R. Pate, Samson, Ala.

What of the Book Auditor?

by BILL BRADNER

"In the beginning," it said, "the book auditor was reckoned to be the key person in Dianetics."

Being a book auditor myself, I plunged into the article, the first in BRISTOL DIANETIC REVIEW for May, 1954.

"Mr. Hubbard said," it continued, "that any two intelligent people could get together, and, with the aid of 'Dianetics, Modern Science of Mental Health', clear up their troubles. Of course there were to be professional auditors, but the spread of Dianetics through Society was to be the work of the amateur, the book auditor."

Well, this is the way I'd understood it, too. I kind of figured that the little group we'd gotten together, multiplied by a large number representing all other book auditors who'd organized groups, might build up to an impressive array of people spnead around the globe. And that a lot of them would be able and willing to audit others and actually help them, as our people seemed to be doing.

BDR goes on to mention groups in Great Britain in the early days --at a time when the British hadn't much choice except to depend on amateurs grouped together. If anything at all was accomplished in the first year in England, amateurs and groups should be credited with it. The article continues: "Nowadays there seems to be a considerable duality in official attitudes towards the amateur, the book auditor. On the one hand, there is the oft repeated statement of Mr. Hubbard that techniques and processes are becoming simpler--that anyone can use them. And on the other, the implication (not often openly expressed, but there, nevertheless) that no one should undertake auditing until he has taken a course at the H.A.S. Now there seems to be the further inference that only auditors who have taken the clinical course really know what they are about."

To be quite fair, I think the H.A.S. may have done a good deal for the book auditor in the past year. The JOURNAL has published outlines of processing procedures; PABs have gone into further detail in describing methods and discussing theory. In spite of this, a large question looms: Should the book auditor attempt to use this information?

It's my present guess that he should, and that he'll have a lot of success if he follows instructions exactly. But like the BDR editor, I'd like to have a direct statement from the H.A.S.

Good professionals are greatly needed. They offer fastest, surest results to those who want the best and can afford to pay for it. They can handle the psychos, the cardiacs, the senile-- difficult cases the book auditor might avoid. They can bring invaluable assistance and advice to groups.

It's my sincere hope that book auditors also can have their place in the picture, and that the future will bring them fresh encouragement, validation, and data.

WE GUARANTEE

YOU WON'T FIND THIS →

OR

← THIS

IN PHOENIX,

but you will find help on your own case, whether you want training in the newest techniques or need auditing.

--

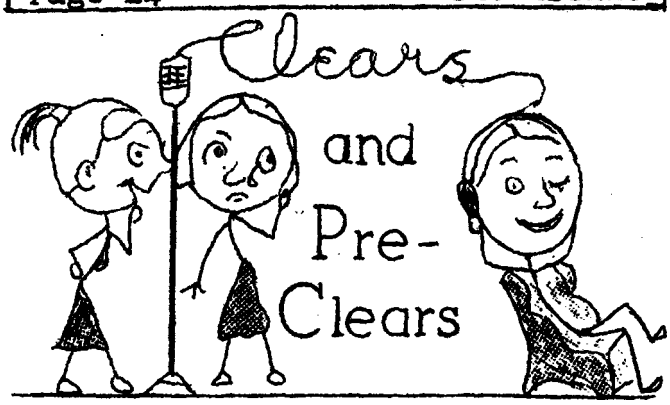
Here you can live and study in air-conditioned comfort.

--

Write for Bulletin PNQ.

--

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INST.
Ross Lamoreaux, Director
4248 N.32nd St., Phoenix



Visitors to The ABERREE office during the last month include: Jackie and Paul Ishmael of Oklahoma City (Jackie took ill while here and we gave her some emergency auditing; since she has been strangely quiet-- theta clear?). Frank Sullivan of Detroit (Frank, who took the first clinical course in Camden, is on his way to Phoenix by car and bus to take the last). Thomas Carnahan of Eldorado, Ill. (on his way home after attending the June Congress was helping a friend, M. M. Dollins of Alamogordo, N.M., find a reliable auditor). Earl Cunard of Crescent, Okla. (but this is getting so regular it's losing its noteworthiness). Kenneth, Refa, and Karen Postel of Detroit also discovered that Enid, on U.S. 60, is the shortest route from the east to Phoenix. (Refa is taking the Seventh Clinical course, primarily to learn more about theta processing--in absentia, as far as the MEST body is concerned)...

Idella Stone reports she may go to Guatemala to give an intensive--if political conditions permit--in a month or so...Students in Unit 6 of the Advanced Clinical Course: Perry Miller, Pittsfield, Mass.; Bernard McNown, Topanga, Calif.; Chester Maydole, Los Angeles; Maurice Radell, Minneapolis, Minn.; Ival Mainard, Elgin, Ill.; Bonnie Turner, Phoenix; Harry Boas, Southington, Conn.; Sylvan Stein, Lancaster, Penn.; and Ted Best, Carlsbad, N.M...Names of those selected for Unit 7 had not been announced at the time this was written... Most of us at times have received a letter that gave us the idea the writer had nothing to say, but when Lynn Lamoreaux sent such a letter recently to Volney Mathison, she saw that carbon copies went to a select list...And speaking of Volney, Marianna Adams of Kansas City is credited with giving him a new title: ELECTROUIJAMETRIST...And more of Volney: A recent sarcastic squib in The JOURNAL anent his "grapevine" activities was taken so seriously by some of The JOURNAL's readers that he began receiving orders for Mathison-grown grapes...

One of the best, and most validating, tapes we've heard recently is the interview of Randall Garrett, a confessed "Hubbard-hater" who was converted by Six Steps to Better Beingness. The interview was by John Bloomquist, of Peoria, Ill., and John thoughtfully added to the tape the process Garrett credits with getting results. The tape is distributed by Gordon Beckstead, of Phoenix. One often wonders why, in Scientology, so many are willing to give their time and talents to provide taped views and processes, yet none ever demands, or gets, royalty from their distribution. Even the distributor can't be getting very rich...Ross Lamoreaux reports success in a new field: processing insurance men to increase their sales. (We could tell the story--but won't--of the insurance man who came into The ABERREE office full of confidence, and went out with two Scientology books under his arm and convinced he was committing an overt act against humanity by selling people the excuse to have accidents.)...

Latest definition of a "clear" picked up recently in Phoenix: If he or she has changed his or her wife or husband (or reasonable facsimile thereof), since taking one of the advanced courses, he or she may be one. If they haven't, they're not...A letter, giving us the low down on what people do in Phoenix when a Congress isn't in town, was sent us, signed by "The Bird Watchers". However, since they seem to limit their watching to cuckoos, we decided not to be partial...The CADA (California As-

Our "Desert Reporter" deserted his post this month, and instead of sending in his quota of news, took time off to: Get married, move into a new duplex while his home is being readied, and attend the June Congress. So, while he takes things easy for a month or so, the editor reveals:

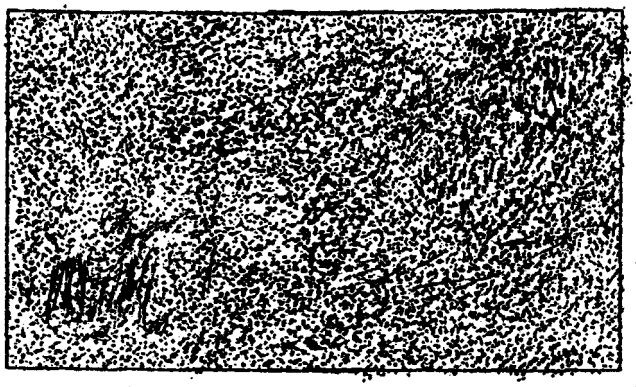
Pearl Parker, formerly Mrs. Herbert Strafello of San Diego, and Carroll Hennick have, in the last month, divorced their respective spouses and taken unto themselves each other. The ceremony was performed in Nevada.

Another wedding of interest in Phoenix was that of the former Mrs. Hazel Huffstickler and John Robinson, who went to Mexico for the ceremony. The Robinsons have moved to Colorado, where John and Hazel are hoping to start a colony where members can do what they feel they're most capable of doing.

Errata--Both engagements announced in the PHONYX column last month have been called off publicly. Also, Judge Lorna Lockwood failed to discuss "Juvenile Delinquency" before the Phoenix Auditor's Guild.

---

sociation of Dianetic Auditors) has elected a new slate of officers: Julia Lewis, president, replacing Dick Steves who still is operating the "Bargain Basement" Course for the HASI in Phoenix; Jessie Hampton, vice-president, replacing Chester Maydole; Betty Arneson, secretary, replacing Dr. J. Burton Farber. Joe Norton is treasurer and Frank Bannister is editor of the CADA BULLETIN. A move is under way to change the name of the organization, using the word "Scientology" instead of "Dianetics", but no positive action was taken at either of the last two meetings...Charles Berner recently opened processing offices in Riverside,Calif., and announced that group sessions are on the agenda for the near future.



Making the Able More Able Is

Much More Important Than HUNTING Ducks at Midnight!

in 1952, L. Ron Hubbard said of the Electropsychometer:

"...An auditor auditing without a machine reminds one of a hunter hunting ducks at pitch black midnight, firing his gun in all directions."

Since, the techniques have been improved, to the point where it is more important than ever that the auditor know at all times what his preclear is doing. Keeping pace with techniques is the E-Meter, which now has greater selectivity and dependability than ever before.

A wide range of models to fit any price or purpose--from the HM-4 at $89.50 to the EAR-400 at $400.00. Write for descriptions and prices.

VOLNEY G. MATHISON
1214 West 30th St.
Los Angeles 7, Calif.

Third Edition of the textbook, ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING, by Volney Mathison, now available,

$1.85, postpaid.

Scientology Council

621 South Oxford Avenue
Los Angeles 5, Calif.
BLOWING OUR RIDGES!

R-E-E-E-E-E-ACH!!!

HOW IT CAN BE DONE!!!

We figured Scientology was ready to go. Sure it's ready. Who? How? Which way? Well, Ron gave us the techniques we use them, on ourselves and p.c.'s and the prof. course students, and the 30 odd people who come in for group processing. Is that enough? HECK NO! How can we make it possible for more people to get the benefit of Scientology methods.

Who are the ones already treating people, physical therapists, psychologists, metaphysical practitioners, are all treating people. Why not teach them our techniques then more people could get the benefits of Scientology.

First, we moved over and BE'd them, and decided that each group needed special courses designed for their purpose. We use "Elementary Scientology Series" as our text. This book has a high acceptance level for reaching.

Our staff have lectured at the Physical therapists college, the Chiropractic college, and metaphysical groups, and got a member of each organization to work with us. We sent out cards for a free demo., gave them literature at the guest evening, prepared courses and data sheets. These are given at each session. We are teaching techniques to be used in office practice in 10 lessons. We trained assistants to call to remind them and explain further the purpose of our work. We say "We have valuable techniques to present to you. Come take a free look. If you like, buy some more seminars and begin living!"

It's not easy but it can be done because we've done it and doctors are already using the methods, and they've become our p.c.'s and they have sent us p.c.'s, and they call us in for consultation on their own patients.

Get processing because the big reach is on. Welcome all reaching ideas!

SELF PROCESSING CARDS

The orders are piling in for the self proc. cards on the Six Steps but we need 50 more orders to go to press. We cannot stress too much the value of Ron Hubbard's "Six Steps to Better Beingness" on easy to handle cards (208 plus instruction booklet) at $2.50 pre-publication offer (reg. $3.00) 20% dis. for orders of 5 or more.

John Bloomquist of Peoria, Ill. and Randall Garrett, have a tape going the rounds lauding the value of Six Steps (for self processing). Gordon Beckstead is distributing the tape. We all found it highly intriguing, especially the part where he realized he had exteriorized and demonstrated his ability to control his body, heart and beard growth. Swell going, boys. Having these cards for p.c.'s to use between processing sessions is a MUST. Thanks a million to you who have already sent your orders in.

Dear Mr. DeMille:

It's time, I believe, to say Hello to you, since you practically built our group here single-handed with your tape lectures. Charlie Brown, one of your students introduced us to your lectures and it solved the problem of trying to present this field in the most reasonable way. It brought us back to Mr. Hubbard. We were book auditors during 1950-1951, then developed away from Mr. Hubbard our own processing. Your tapes made us realize that Mr Hubbard developed along the same lines we were, and he was way ahead of us. Since then with the help of your tapes we have developed a group of twenty some people interested and active in studying Scientology. It surely is a magnificent view. So thanks to you, and a way of saying that is to submit an order for seven copies of "Introduction to Scientology" and enclosed is a check for $21.00.

We hope someday to know Scientology Council better, and we also await an opportunity to buy more DeMille tapes.

Sincerely, Mrs. Hilda McGlinskey

Scientologically
Granma

Mathison Wins Fight For E-Meter Patents

A two-year fight with the U.S. patent office over whether the electropsychometer is a patentable instrument has been won, according to a report from Volney G. Mathison, its inventor.

Volney claims that in 1951, the patent office offered to allow eight limited claims, pertaining to specific instruments. He appealed to the U.S. Patent Board, and two years after the appeal, all eight basic claims were allowed. The patent, Volney says, applies to the idea of the use of any type of hand-held electrode, any type of electronic bridge, and any type of indicating meter. This allowance covers 100 or more possible models.

The "E-meter", as the instrument is known in the "field", was built at the request of L.Ron Hubbard, and immediately became almost a badge for the practicing auditor.

-oØo-

"Dr.Howes Discusses..." the Catechism

Ronald B. Howes, who recently fled Colorado Springs when it was discovered his "Doctor" degree was a mock-up with which no university ever had agreed, has returned to the faith of his childhood, the Catholic Church, and several of the group that surrounded him in Colorado Springs are taking "instruction". If the ex-Dr. picks up titles in the Church as fast as he did in Dianetics, there are those who think they'll soon be calling him "Saint Ron"--possibly even before this magazine goes to press.

-oØo-

Reports are that Dr. J. Burton Farber's Church of Scientology in California has a friendly competitor, calling itself "The Church of Basic Christianity". Recently, it issued a handful of "ordinations", which consisted of a pass card and a one-sentence sermon: "Don't ever take this or yourself too seriously".

We're going to

TELL THE WORLD

about Scientology,

L. Ron Hubbard announced in

Phoenix at the June Congress.

A direct mail program to get Scientology into every home that will listen has been mapped. What are your plans for your area?

Let us help you. Check our prices for mimeographing, mailing, and addressing. Complete direct mail service, with prices that will save you money and time. Write us of your plans and ask for our prices. What you can save may be the difference between covering your area and contacting only a few.

We have the know-how and now have the security. Let's go!

Hart Letter Service

207 North Washington

ENID, OKLAHOMA

Christmas Greetings

"Merry, Merry Christmas!"
"Happy Yule to you!"
What's the reason
For this season?
Let's "think up" a few.

Could it be Santa with the toys
He carries in a bag so large
That several million girls and boys
Get all the things their parents charge?
Or could it be the mistletoe
That traps the bashful with a kiss?
Or maybe it's a week or so
Of school that someone wants to miss?
Or maybe it's the wassail bowl
From which we toast the peace on earth?
Or maybe circumvent the dole
Of sweets that stimulate the girth?
Maybe we merely want to show
How brave we are to dare the ire
Of other shoppers and the snow
When we'd much rather hug the fire?
Maybe we like to load the mail
With fancy cards none stops to read?
Or raze the trees from hill and vale?
Or go to Grandma's for a feed?
Maybe we merely like to dust
Our long neglected Sunday pews?
Or spend the day in deep disgust
Of visitors with long adieus?

If you have other cause to boast
Why you should serve this Christmas ghost--
We're just as certain we're no dumber
By sending "Greetings" every summer.

THE ABERREE
AGNES JOHNSON HART, Publisher ALPHIA HART, Editor

The ABERREE
207 North Washington
ENID, OKLA., U. S. A.
Return Postage Guaranteed

The ABERREE

SEPTEMBER 1954

Published at Enid, Okla., U.S.A. Volume 1, Number 5

We Did It To Ourselves—Nobody Did It for Us

By TRAH NIKA

(A nom de plume in Scientology is a name you use to write about yourself when you dont want your readers to know you're writing about yourself.)

Some say Alphia Hart is stubborn. If they are kinder, or want something from him, they say he's persistent.

About 24½ years ago, the Rev. Hart bought the idea that everyone has at least ONE novel in his system. So he wrote a novel. Editors were of one mind: if there was a novel in Dr. Hart (then Mr.)

(It's all on Pg.6)

If You 'Know HOW to Know,' What of 'WHAT You Know'?

By RICHARD DEMILLE

Scientology, the science of knowing how to know, oddly enough, is not much concerned with what is known. It is concerned with methods for improving the quality of knowing.

Each of us has a universe which is filled chock full of old facsimiles and which contains a big lump of trouble which is our experience of the real universe. Historians may take an interest in these old facsimiles; geographers, physicists, and astronomers may take an interest in that big lump; but Scientologists take an interest in something more pervading and more technical.

In the universe of each of us, much of the content is in a condition known as occlusion and unresponsibility. The individual has a mind full

(To learn what the mind is full of, see Page 4.)

Out of the West — CAME the DAWN

"An Invitation to Freedom" has been sent to 5,000 homes in the Phoenix area as the opening shot in "Operation Phoenix", a direct mail campaign with the aim of expanding knowledge of and promoting Scientology.

The "Invitation", which is made up in the form of a magazine called THE GOLDEN DAWN, stresses the religious angle of Scientology, and assures the reader

(Go West--to Pg.13.)

How ESPy Is a Clear? a 'Black V'?

Results of an extrasensory perception test, made of delegates to the June Congress in Phoenix, show an average of 1.875, slightly under the national average of 2.0, according to figures released by Fred Frank HDA, who made the test.

Frank, who used a machine with the standard ESP cards, sees no significance in the delegates' failure to exceed, or even equal, the average. "I would say there were an awful lot of resisters," Frank said. "I don't mean resistive V's, but

(To Those with No ESP, You Can LOOK on Pg. 5)

THE ABERREE

Published in the Dark of the Moon--6 to 12 moons a year--at 207 N. Washington, Enid, Okla.

Copyright, 1954, by A.Hart

Editor: The Rev. Mr. Dr. ALPHIA OMEGA HART, D.Scn., F.Scn., B.Scn., D.D., H.C.A., H.D.A.
Publisher: AGNES JOHNSON HART, HCA, WFE., SEC., H.Kpr., ETC.

POLICY--Don't take it so damn' seriously.
NOTE--We reserve the right to change our minds from issue to issue--or even from Page 1 to Page 2, if we desire.

Subscription Price: $2 a year. No trade-ins or refunds, even if you don't like it, or we quit sending it.
Advertising Rates: $1 a column inch, if you twist our arm; double that if you don't.

Vol. 1, No. 5 September, 1954

HOW WELL IS SCIENTOLOGY DEFINED?

"Scientology," L. Ron Hubbard has said repeatedly, "is the science of knowing how to know". And parrot-like every writer since has repeated this original definition.

The science of knowing how to know what?

Apparently, that depends on whose universe is being used as a point of reference--your own, the other fellows', or the MEST universe.

There is a MEST universe, because we--far back on the Time Track--agreed there would be, and by now, it's pretty much the same for all of us, depending on our place on the Tone Scale.

We know the earth isn't solid--that a bar of iron is merely mocked-up atoms whirling about in mocked-up points of dimension. Yet, despite our "knowing how to know", we can be as badly bruised by bumping into this bar of iron as the person who "knows" that "there ain't no space in a bar of iron--it's solid".

Our own universe is the certainty we have at any given moment, which is the result of training, environment, immediate stimuli, and the trillions of years of experience behind us. Much of that experience is occluded to us, yet the postulates and decisions we've made along the Track and apparently forgotten have much to do with what we think we should know.

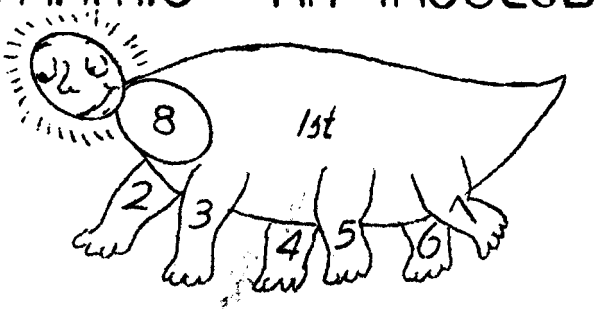
Maybe the key to why Scientologists can't do all they should be able to do is hidden in the broadness of this definition of Scientology itself. If Scientology is actually KNOWING HOW TO KNOW, what would happen if any one of us ever should become a Scientologist?

There probably are a thousand--more or less--adherents to Scientology in the world, yet no two of them can reach complete agreement on the subject of Scientology. Mr. Hubbard said--in lectures before the June Congress in Phoenix--that he was amazed at the stupidity of the Clinical Course students--yet he had carefully selected from applicants for the course some of the best auditors in Scientology. In other words, these auditors, with three to four years' training behind them, neither KNEW nor did they know HOW TO KNOW.

Most of us have experienced violent shifts in viewpoint over periods of time--sometimes years or maybe within days, or minutes. We are positive in our convictions. Today, if we remember or are told of our convictions of yesterday, we shrug it off, or invalidate it as a mirage.

When do you know? And what do you have to know to know that what you now know is what you should know? If John Jones KNOWS that "God is in His heaven and all's right with the world", and Henry Smith KNOWS that "God" is a mere mock-up we use to control, or to escape responsibility for our own actions, which one KNOWS? You'll

THE EIGHTH DYNAMIC ∞ AN INSOLUBLE SOLVENT



Scientology's entrance recently into processing on the Third Dynamic brings up again the Dianetic-old question: Which Dynamic, if any, is the most important?

Sigmund Freud--although he had his own terminology--apparently gave most altitude to the Second Dynamic. Early in Dianetics, with much of the "field" stressing self-determinism as the end-goal, the First Dynamic dominated.

In the Doctorate Course, L. Ron Hubbard says the eight dynamics apply only to this universe. Outside this universe are the Dynamics of "aesthetics" and "ethics".

Reverting to Ron's revised theta-MEST theory (as given at the June Congress in Phoenix) that "MEST is a problem to be solved and theta is a solver of problems", then, apparently, the eight dynamics are MEST--and a thetan's self-imposed problems. Since the Eighth Dynamic is infinity, it also would be the only one of the dynamics that could apply <u>outside</u> the MEST universe as well as <u>in</u>.

According to this path of logic, there actually can be nothing outside the Eighth Dynamic, if the Eighth Dynamic is true infinity. In the accompanying sketch, we have theta as a Figure "8" operating in the MEST universe through the First Dynamic. Appended to the First Dynamic are the intermediate six: Sex, or Family; Group; Mankind; Life Forms; Material Universe; Thought Forms. None of these is important except where they concern the "problem".

You mocked up the problem--and the problem is MEST. Therefore, when you realize that the problem is yours and you have the solution, good-bye MEST. And good-bye, too, to most of the dynamics.

You are your own mystery. Any of you little enigmas want to try explaining yourselves?

---

find both "philosophies" practicing Scientology.

Any ten of us can be posted on a street corner where an accident will occur, yet no two will come away with identical versions of what happened during that brief interval of time. And the science of semantics is such that one who hadn't seen the accident wouldn't "see" the same picture being given him by any one who had been present. By the very act of telling and interpreting, a new version of what had "happened" would be injected into the test.

Scientology is the science of knowing HOW to know--not knowing how to KNOW. At this stage of its development--the Third Dynamic--we are tapping the fringes--finding out that within us is a power of knowingness that can't be measured or analyzed. However, with this knowledge, comes the danger that we will accept for fact the aberrated mock-ups that come to the uncleared and partly cleared.

When we reach a state of absolute knowingness--where there is incontroversial proof that what we then know is absolute and positive --we'll no longer be part of this universe.

Mr. Hubbard said in June--in revising his theta-MEST theory--that MEST is problem to be solved, and theta is a solver of problems. If we KNOW, we no longer have a problem. And if MEST is a problem, and we no longer have a problem, then we no longer have MEST.

MAYBE that's why we know all there is to know about money. But there must be something wrong with our theory somewhere, because money still is a problem to us.

As far as that goes, so is Scientology.

What of WHAT You Know?

(Off Page 1. You still with us?)

of things he cannot see or control. Scientology offers methods for altering that condition. It offers theory, procedure and drills for the application of attention to one's universe, in order to change it to something more acceptable.

If this were carried to the ultimate point, the individual would be absolutely clear, needing no universe at all, and particularly no real universe. Knowing would be with a capital K, and there would be nothing to know. Such a being would have no more use for a science of knowing than a ghost would have for a medical doctor. We are reasonably sure that none of the Scientology community has reached this pinnacle. Some, however, have unoccluded and taken responsibility for their universes to a degree which permits considerable rearrangement of the content and, through this, of the real world around them. This is an admirable effect: all by itself, it makes Scientology worth while for these people.

Others, instead of applying the methods of Scientology to their own universes, to improve them, have forsaken their own universes and have moved into a special universe created by L. Ron Hubbard as an experimental laboratory for the development of Scientology. Here, they worship the god O. T., play ceremonial tapes, and set out to conquer a "real" universe which is real only in their special laboratory universe.

Scientology contains methods for solving problems, but it will not solve these problems unless it is applied to them. It cannot be applied in a vacuum. It cannot be applied with any result in a false-front universe. Rote exercises, for example, are good, as rifle practice is good: they teach one to load, aim, and fire. But there will be nothing in the pot unless we bring the rifle to bear upon an edible target. "Knowing how to know--what?" is another way of saying, "Shooting at what?"

Mock-up and no-mock-up drills, by sheer volume and variety, bring the rifle to bear upon many targets, but the confirmed neurotic can always keep the prime target, his main activated delusion, out of range. Only when his goal to have that delusion changes will he allow the sights to swing over. Many of those who attend session after session of group processing are working on their courage to let the sights swing over. Eventually, some of them may make it. The drills help in this by cutting away minor problems and by educating the individual into a more

New Definition Proposed

Some people ask too many questions. For example, when we told a questioner that Scientology was "the science of knowing how to know", he, only 13, asked "Knowing how to know what?"

We pondered that a bit, wrote an Auditorial (See Page 2), and when that failed to satisfy us, we wrote Richard deMille, asking him the same question. Dick, who wrote the 50 Professional Course Booklets under the name of D. Folgere, the popular "Introduction to Scientology", and has been publicly rated by L. Ron Hubbard as one of the top auditors, proposed a new definition:

"SCIENTOLOGY: A study and theory of being which provides methods for the application of attention to one's own universe (one's mind) for the purpose of re-ordering and improving that universe."

Dick added that he wasn't too pleased with the new definition, but thought it better than the old.

Also, he wrote the accompanying article for The ABERREE. You might as well read it; it costs nothing extra, and you might get a good idea or two from it.

hopeful attitude toward his ability to change his mind.

Others use the sessions as a way of saying, "I am doing all that Ron has told me to do, and if I still look aberrated as h-ll to you, that is just because you are not attending the 16th clinical course!" These are the perennial students of Scientology who change their hats and their vocabularies with every meeting but seldom seem to change any of their problems.

The science of knowing how to know produces good works in the world where it is well applied to real or actual problems. A certain amount of courage and looking is required to isolate these problems so that Scientology may be applied to them. L. Ron Hubbard apparently has a plan for de-aberrating the world, en masse, by the application of group drills. But the diabolical ability of homo sapiens to guard that structure of insanity called the normal mind seems to promise a difficult future for the plan. Ron constantly encourages his students to think that next week or next month the dream technique will arrive by which all this can be done. Indeed, he introduces each new thing as this dream technique, only to relegate it shortly to the classification: "Better than anything previous, but still not the ultimate".

We hope that Ron will develop the This-Is-It technique, but we are not counting on it. The present methods, sensibly applied, are what we count on. Each will solve a problem when it is applied to a problem, and it will solve nothing when it is applied to nothing.

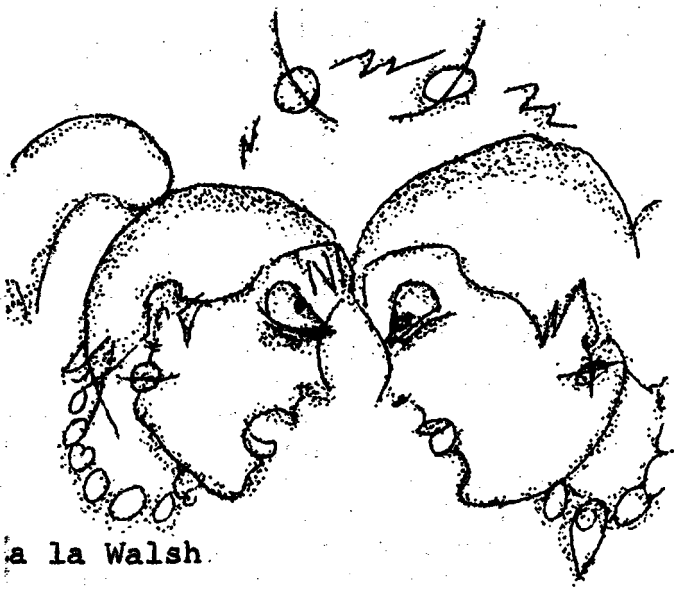
"Knowing how to know--what?" is a good question.

-eØe-

It may indicate that the sun is setting for a society in which so many small people can cast such long shadows.--From an old saying.

-eØe-

Mathematical formula for Scientologists: 0-0-1000x0 (know, know, a thousand times know).



a la Walsh

"I met the most interesting guy last night--some bank executive, I think--who said he'd like to audit my second dynamic."

"Get wise to yourself, kid. That was a Scientologist, and half of them are out of their heads."

HOW ESPY IS A "CLEAR"? A "V"?

(Oh! So You're Looking, Hunh?)

people who have been resisting change. Scientologists as a whole should have showed better results than they did.

Frank added that the classifications, "theta clear" or "Black V", have no meaning in ESP work; instead, a classification as to whether a person is resisting or accepting, compulsively or inhibitedly, would be useful.

A total of 44 persons made the test--running through 10 cards and naming each card. Two so-called "Blackest V's" made scores of 4.0.

Several refused to take the test, branding it as an "invalidation machine", Frank said. Some approached the machine with anger, others giggling.

"In the majority of cases, the machine was approached as a thing 'I must fight', or 'This is strange and it might hurt me', or 'I have secrets this machine will tell'," Frank said. "In only a few cases was the run made with the feeling of 'I don't care what happens'. In recollection, I would say that these were the people who made the highest score."

We Did It to Ourselves—

(Page 1 Was So-o-o-o Short.)

it still was there.

The first draft was 45,321 words. After it had gathered dust a few years, Writer Hart added a few thousand words and came out with a second draft. This, too, cost postage two ways.

In the intervening years, the novel has been rewritten a dozen times. It got new chapters, new characters, new incidents. It got kind words from friends and publishers. But no covers.

Dr. Hart, we repeat, is a stubborn, persistent theta carrier. He was determined that his book would be printed, even though it no longer was the book he'd first written. And as a result, his postage bill got so large that Uncle Sam was able to build 179 atomic bombs and American Railway Express had enough money to buy out Wells-Fargo.

A writer friend of his borrowed the bound carbon copy of the first draft, and was so hilariously amused that the Rev. Hart took up Dianetics to run out his injuries. Instead, auditors pick-axed his Time Track, and discovered there had been a time when his was a name in the writing world to be reckoned with.

Dr. Hart, as we've said once or twice before, is a stubborn man. He's also persistent. And when he audited himself up to self-determinism, there was only one outcome possible: He'd publish the novel himself. And he did.

Harnessing his bride to a typewriter and a mimeograph, he waded in ink, stencils, and paper until SCRUB OAKS was no longer a dog-eared manuscript. There were 93,-538--plus or minus--words, and with all the decorations and doodads of publishing, there were 336 pages to be fed through that balky duplicator. After printing, they had to be checked, folded, collated, and the sections assembled. But we won, Maw, and now his weary wife can sit down and admire her successful writer-husband because he's had a book published. Now, the Rev. Mr. Dr. Writer Etc. Hart says, if he can only sell the blamed things, maybe they can pay off the mortgage and buy some cornmeal. His favorite food, he insists, is fried mush.

And that's what he'll have--come Hades or flood--because he's a stubborn man.

Road Show Ends Tour of West; Soon to Go Abroad

Taking its cue from the old-time "medicine show", Scientology has gone on the road.

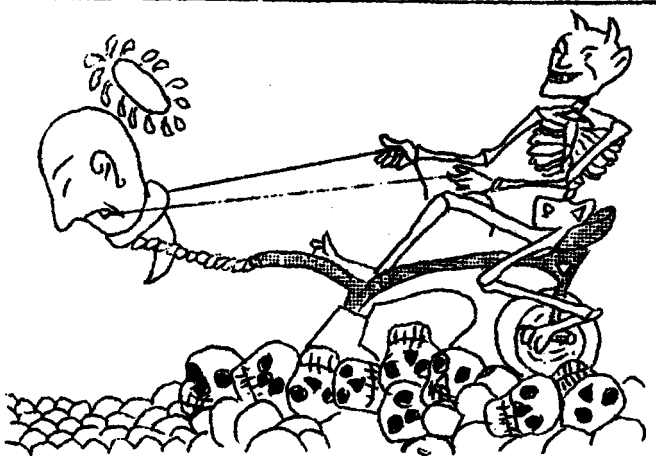
Missing only is the bed of a truck, the gasoline torch, and the bottles of colored liquid "that will heal any ailment of man or beast" that are passed through the crowd.

The Scientology Road Show, which got its inception shortly after the June Conference in Phoenix, has just completed a successful test tour through Tucson, Los Angeles, San Francisco, Oakland, and San Diego. Made up of five auditors, the audience (which isn't corralled from passers-by on the street attracted by the noise) is given brief explanations of what Scientology is, how it works, and group processing. A light, humorous slant is stressed to make the two-hour session entertaining as well as helpful and informative. Group or personal auditing can be arranged for those wanting to learn more or wanting help.

According to John Farrell, business manager for the group, not only are they stirring up interest among the general public but some Dianeticists and Scientologists are having their confidence and enthusiasm restored.

The group left Phoenix on August 9 for New York, booking appearances en route. According to the schedule, they are due in Enid on September 1 and in Wichita, Kas., the day following. After New York, Baltimore, and Washington, D.C., they will take the Road Show to England and South Africa.

Members of the group, in addition to Farrell, are Lee Burgess, Ted Otteson, Tam Owen Otteson, and Margaret Scholtz.



PLOWING Up the FIELD

Dale Malleck, former dean of Hubbard College in Phoenix, reports he has just finished a two-month stint of uranium prospecting in Colorado, Utah, Wyoming, and New Mexico--and has a full beard to prove it. Possibly no connection, but the longer the beard grew, the sicker the Jon of his Jon-Ron twins got...Dick deMille has "crashed" the British magazine, AUTHENTIC, with his "The Phoenix Nest", and regardless of the title, it has no connection with anything the "Bird Watchers" of the Arizona capital are or aren't doing...Lee Lockhart has moved his seat of operations from Albuquerque, N. M., to El Paso, Tex... Will Roth in FLITTER--speaking of religious teachers--probably intended to say: "We leave all that to duly constituted authorities". But his typist added an extra "l" to the word "duly", and we think it much more accurate that way....

Newest definition of a "clear", as given by H. R. Angell recently in Minneapolis: "If an individual can pose up a problem, resolve it mentally and then activate the conclusion in present time, he is then a 'clear'."....Bob Williams reports from Denver that he has finished, in rough draft, a third science fiction novel--and is busy revising his first, which has been sold...John and Hazel Robinson, who recently moved to Colorado from Phoenix with the intention of opening a Scientology colony, are reported, instead, to be operating a Center in Denver, with both private and group processing. Will someone lend them a stamp so they can send us their new address?... With L. Ron Hubbard operating a school in the same town, it was a bit too much competition, R. Ross Lamoreaux reports in closing the Phoenix Scientology Institute. Instead, Ross is moving into a home and opening a processing office in downtown Phoenix. Phoenix won't be the same without Ross's horses, guns, and 24-hour coffee urn for all visitors.

John Meyers, after reading some of L. Ron Hubbard's books on what a "clear" should be able to do, drove the more than 200 miles from Pampa, Tex., to Enid to see one in operation. And was he disappointed!...Other visitors to Enid included Genevieve Crist and Norman Fritz of Wichita and Paul and Jackie Ishmael of Oklahoma City, who were dinner guests. Earl Cunard of Crescent also was invited, but he arrived 12 hours too early and got Ye Editor out of bed. As punishment, he didn't even get coffee, as Ye Publisher wouldn't get up...Ada Elliott and Margaret Davis of Dallas recently were visitors in Phoenix...'Tis reported that Mr. Hubbard expressed himself as wanting to "find" Perry Chapdelaine. Wonder if Ron's had a change in heart, or if Perry's been messing up some more of Ron's favorite pre-clears with his CO^2?

CHANGE, a mimeographed news letter written mostly by Art Coulter, M.D., has entered the field to expound "synergetics", whatever that is, to the synergetic community, wherever that may be. It is published by the Human Study Group of Columbus, Ohio. More silent members of the editorial board include James and Frances Norris and James Young.....Kent Corey, who spends a third of his time publishing a science fiction fan magazine called the ALA-SPACE, another third sponsoring and arranging for the "Oklacon", a convention of science fiction fans in Oklahoma City September 4, and a third third helping his father in his father's printery, is neglecting one of these thirds trying to persuade The ABERREE Editor to use an E-Meter and lay bare his time track. We'll bet Papa knows which

third is being neglected...We hear via our own grapevine (which has nothing to do with Volney Mathison's vineyard) that a recent ruling of the Auditor's Guild was repealed almost before it was adopted. Those who know Scientologists --and their penchant for traveling and the wearing of slacks and jeans--will know how difficult it would be to enforce a ruling that auditors must get special permission from the Guild to leave the county in which they're registered, or must wear business suits at all times! It's like putting wheels on a sled that's going to fly across Lake Erie...

Earl Cunard, although he was a graduate of an early Clinical Course, sent his B. Scn. certificate back to Phoenix with the explanation he didn't think himself qualified...Jack Horner has dropped his affiliation with the Scientology Road Show and is going, or has gone, back to England where he'll try and inject some new life into the London office of the HAS-I.... Ronna Steves is working nights at a restaurant in Balboa Beach, Calif., and plans to take up the study of art at a nearby trade school...Jon Kenworthy is reported to have made a quick two-way trip to Philadelphia, and we've heard two reasons as to why he went: 1, to get his teeth fixed, and 2... It seems Missouri can't keep its hands on Bud Eubanks very long, and he's back in the city that decorates its dried-up lawns with tin saguaros... Elizabeth Gillies of Maitland, Fla., found herself hobbling about on crutches shortly after starting the Seventh Clinical Course. There are those who suspect she was left in a com. lag after a co-auditing session, and then there are those who know Phoenix drivers, who have their own way of making theta clears out of pedestrians.

Ruth Wynne has traded whatever she was wearing for a blond halo--which attracted so much admiration her husband said he didn't like it...Jeanette Barieau is changing her name--for professional reasons. In the future, she'll sing under the name of Katie O'Hara, or some such Chinese cognomen. Jeanette was one of the students who became so upset over a lecture by Ron in which he ridiculed the music of Brahms. Since, she's had some processing along these lines, and has thrown her eight years of classical "e-i-e-i-e" into the discard. As Katie, she'll sing something more modern and jazzy.... Carroll and Pearl Hennick are moving into their new Phoenix home in late August. It's a bi-i-g-g house, but they report their new Siamese kitten is getting so "big" under processing--now "more than 5 feet" --that they may have to add an addition to hold him/her/it, too...

-eØe-

Doctors Fail for 12 Years; Auditor Wins in Two Hours.

After 12 years in hospitals and "treatment" by doctors of an ailment diagnosed as "displacement of the sacroiliac nerve", without aid, relief was obtained in less than two hours of processing under the new techniques, Ernest D. Wirick, Detroit, reports. For the first time in 12 years, the preclear has been able to sleep and has no pain in that area, Ernie adds. He used SOP 8-C, exteriorization by location, and change of space on the location of the original incident in this lifetime.

Wirick, together with Don McCanney and Leo Hoenel, are opening a counselling center at 14009 East Eight Mile Road, Detroit. The center has been accepted for listing in the telephone directory under "Healing Practitioners".

-eØe-

Why They're Called "Doctors"

Since we now live in an age where the first letters of each word in a title become the complete symbol, the word "doctor" could fit this symbolized trend, one who has spent a fortune to keep from being healed maintains. He defines the word thusly:

D--Degreed
O--Oligarchy
C--Compounding
T--Tomes
O--On
R--Research

Over the Editor's Shoulder

"...Finally reached home. It speaks well, or badly (varying with the viewpoint), that a three-week stay in Phoenix turned into a three-month visit. Some people thought I had become a native Arizonian...I can say that I was benefitted muchissimo. I feel fine and so expect to shake some of the kinks out of certain quarters in Washington...

"My lawyer is drawing up by-laws for the Church of Scientology in Washington, so I expect within a matter of weeks we shall be incorporated as a church in this area.

"Ron tells me he is producing a new professional course which will be the basic HDA instruction for all auditors. It will be half-hour lectures, each a complete technique, with instructions, demonstrations and theory on each half-hour tape. His proposed book for the public will contain exactly the same material in the same form, so it may be used as a text with the course, or separately for the public. It certainly sounds good. I am waiting to get my hands on it.

"Am enjoying catching up on The ABERREE since my return. It is a good paper, Alphia, and comments throughout the field agree with me."--Dr. W. H. Young, Washington, D. C.

"Last summer when I took the Doctorate Course, Ross gave me a set of the notes you made for him. I like them fine. Now, with your other set of notes--for which my check is enclosed--I will have the best set of notes for any course I've ever taken.

"I do like The ABERREE. It is the most honest thing I've come across in Scientology so far."--Lauretta McKenna, Yonkers, N.Y.

"...Like it. We need it! Here's my check--and I got a perverse pleasure in writing it out--the play on words, you understand, though I don't know you personally so nothing is intended. Besides the missing pages, can I get the 1 and 2 issues, too?"--Mrs. Evelyn V. Marshment, Burton, Wash.

"I believe you have a first: the first four-color work in Dianetics and Scientology. It's a great advertisement for Hart's services. Twice the colors I and JOURNAL of SCIENTOLOGY have tried ... Great job...keep it up."--Clif Amsbury, Richmond, Calif.

"As a McCarthy supporter I have no difficulty in seeing your 'auditorials' apparently deprecating him for what they really are--very subtle ribs of the 'Ghost' at its worst. However, many of your readers may not be discerning enough to see the very humorous parallel between your tongue-in-cheek cracks and something that would be typical of the 'Ghost' at its very worst.

"You must realize that not all of your readers are in high tone, and some may believe that you actually mean such comments to be taken seriously. Remember that one of the attributes of low-toned persons is the tendency to take humorous remarks quite literally." --Curtis D.Janke,Sheboygan,Wis.

(Ed.Note: You mean to infer, Suh, that any of our REGULAR readers is low toned? Or just those who see a sample copy, now and then?)

"...Many thanks for the back numbers of The Aberree; I think it is very good and wish you all success. We have given you a notice in the July BDR (Bristol Dianetic Review) and I have quoted fairly extensively from your news items; people like to know what is going on and there is no other source here....

"I admire the professional style of The Aberree; I suppose

that this sort of thing comes within your business experience? I feel that BDR is rather pedestrian and conservative..."--A.J.S.McMillan, Bristol, England.

(Ed.Note: Not many will agree with that last statement, "Mac". We found BDR interesting and quite informative, and no doubt you have many readers who much prefer it to The ABERREE's more-"professional" tongue-in-cheek approach.)

"...The Journal of Scientology is always welcome, giving as it does the latest organizational news, but we also need a medium for independent editorial opinion and an exchange of viewpoints, and these latter purposes are ably served by your informal bulletin.

"May I comment on one phase of your lead article on Page 1 of the July-August issue--namely where you state the change from HAS to HASI will 'give auditors and schools complete security from legal interference'.

"No doubt there are specific legal advantages to the organization as such, in converting to a religious fellowship. But I think in fairness to auditors who might be misled as to their own status, the fact should be pointed out to them that:

"The courts have repeatedly ruled that the protection of religious immunity does NOT apply to any minister who charges a regular fee for his services in helping individuals with their problems or cases!

"The actual truth, unpalatable as it may be, is that the cloak of religious immunity cannot be stretched to apply to any commercial or professional type of functioning for which a definite hourly or session fee is quoted! The latest noteworthy example was the trial and conviction in New York this past March of Rev. Jessie Curl--reported in detail in Psychic Observer for May 25, 1954.

"At first glance, Christian Science practitioners might seem to be an exception to the rule, but they don't boast (as did Scientology Journal 31-G) of getting $5000 from one case, nor do they admit to treating any bodily ailment, since they do not claim to recognize the existence of ailments. Contrast 31-G's inference that psychosomatic ailments can be cleared up by Scientology at high hourly fees with less cost to the patient than medical treatment.

"The whole point is, if one is going to work in the spiritual field and benefit from 'religious freedom', then monetary rewards must be renounced, as well as any claim to being of aid in ailments or other terminology used in the field of medicine. But any auditor who wants to have a fee schedule that will permit him to eat regularly, and who holds out hope of helping those with psychosomatic or other ailments, will be in present time only if he realizes that the idea of religious protection is only a mock-up; while this mock-up may seem quite solid in his universe, it is definitely not supported by the real universe."--Mark L. Gallert, Los Angeles, Cal.

"How's for letting folks know The COMMUNICATOR is still at the old address, but the old Communicators, Chuck and Sadah, ain't? We done moved out to the country to experiment with group living in a huge old ranch house with five others and develop our rock-whomping, jewelry-making business (preclears aren't much harder to whomp than rocks, but the rocks are more fun!) Frances Berglund took over The COMMUNICATOR in June."-- Sadah Field, Littleton, Colo. (Ed. Note: Since this card was written, The COMMUNICATOR has moved to 87 South Logan, Denver.)

"$2 is enclosed (the additional 32¢, we understand, permits every other copy to be blessed by a member of the Scientological clergy)" --Jon R. Skinner, Portland, Ore.

"I love you, truly I do--or is it 'The Aberree' I love? Oh, dear, all this uncertainty is killing me.

"Dear devil, do continue your devilry; you've become one of my anchor points, and I get sick on the back porch and die by the yard when one of my anchor points is threatened or lost.

"Isn't L.R.H. & Scientology absolutely marvelous? I became a cleared theta clear in less than two weeks while undergoing my H.P.

A. course in London! And auditing is marvelous, too--the beautiful sadness of it all.

"Do you know, if I were a devil, I too would miss pages out, or if I had so devilish a mind as someone I wot of, I'd go so far as to say I missed them out when I hadn't. I might even thus get some poor fools to PAY for 'The Aberree' because they thought they would be missing some pages if they didn't! But alas; I'm not a devil, and I'm still so uncertain about everything; those pages might be missing, so I'd better pay. Although heaven alone knows (I of course don't) how I'm going to get the dollars out of South Africa.

"I believe there is some snag about the literature having to be educational. The Aberree educational!!! How 'The Ghost' would laugh at that one."

"P.S.--Guess what; I've actually persuaded the 'authorities' that 'The Aberree' is educational, and they've granted me dollars. Do I hear a 'Ghostly' laugh?"--Elfleda Little, Durban, South Africa.

"There is surely much going on amongst Scientologists that would be suitable for gossip--there always has been among any such collection of people I have come across in the last three years. And there will continue to be as long as there are Scientologists drifting along in the lower tone bands. That such individuals have not been lifted up to less enturbulated levels is more a commentary on the use that Ron's techniques have been put than on anything else.

"The only flaw that can be found in Scientology, past and present, is that it is seldom used as directed. (In some circles it is seldom used.)

"At least half--probably more nearly 90%--of the Clinical Course graduates have not yet submitted their 3 case histories for their D.Scn.degree. Ron said today that what he wants are not miracles, but true accounts of really using current techniques on 3 p.c.'s, whatever the results. He needs this data to improve SOP's so that the auditor in the field will have increased opportunity for success.

"Scientology and Ron and those who follow him are going some place. Many who profess to do so are dragging their heels or (to mix some metaphors) punching holes in the bottom of the boat."--Carroll Hennick, Phoenix, Ariz.

"Just listened to Ron's last talk to the clinical units. He said any one of us has his and the staff's backing to fight entheta in any way we see fit, including people using his techniques erroneously. He said the last few lectures will be made into a package for all students. They are really good....

"I feel Bob Sutton has done a beautiful job getting the auditors here in condition. If there's any who got nothing from him, it's them, not he, responsible."--Pearl Hennick, Phoenix, Ariz.

"The pulling power of the Aberree is great and incomparable and we are well on our way toward becoming wealthy, rich, famous, and wise."--Gordon Beckstead, Phoenix, Ariz. (Ed. Note: For this added "plug", Gordon, you should split 50-50 with us. Give us the "wealth and riches" and you keep the "fame and wisdom")

"Addressed about 400 doctors at Kansas City. After my talk, Dr. Fleet, the head figure of Concept Therapy, took me aside and disclosed that one of his major unpublished techniques is to set up a scene in your mind whereby you see yourself out in front of you OPERATING AS A THERAPIST AND NOT AS A PATIENT. That is, you create a scene in which you see both yourself and your patient; in this scene or mock-up you proceed to administer and try out techniques, while you sit back in the audience as it were and watch the whole procedure from this viewpoint. This tends almost at once to break you free from self-identification with the techniques; seems to produce a remarkable feeling of freedom and a high level of operating awareness. It seems to afford a mode of SCANNING THE TECHNIQUES THEMSELVES; one suddenly sees into them and through them; all sorts of possibilities flash into view. I saw at once a specific way to

apply that technique '30' to the problem of the patient's hand-held electropsychometric electrode;... it is from 50% to 100% effective in keeping the patient from consciously interfering with his subconscious mode of holding the electrode; hence extremely sharp and accurate registrations.

"Anyway, the evening after my talk, one of the doctors came up to my room for an assessment and in about 14 minutes we had pinpointed on the electropsychometer the precise primary psychic trauma that had been keeping him ill for 16 years and which had defied previous detection or relief by any means. Then I applied the idea just mentioned above: I created an image of myself and my doctor-patient as if they were out in front of me on a stage while I sat back apart and clear of the entire situation, and at once I seemed to become aware that in this case I could use the original 'let's go back over this again' idea of Ron's first book, but applied in combination with another idea based on some classified radar-electronic data I have: the application has the net effect of making it possible to run the complete 'let's go over all this again' sequence of the average trauma in about TWO SECONDS or 20 or 30 times a minute. In this procedure the treatment is always with specific psychophysical traumas pinpointed on the electropsychometer first. I dismissed the doctor after about an hour, went to bed, and thought nothing more of it.

"I was to put on a projection-screen demonstration next morning before the convention...But just as I was about to start, Dr. Fleet appeared on the stage with my patient-doctor. Dr. Fleet said: 'Something remarkable has taken place. Dr. X is well known to most of you here. As many of you know he has suffered from a condition that neither he nor any one else has been able to relieve for 16 years. Last night Dr. X had two hours of electropsychometric therapy from Mr. Mathison--and now I ask all of you to take a look at Dr. X. HE HAS BEEN MADE WHOLE AGAIN!

"Well, I certainly was the most startled person present in that big hall...

"Frankly I doubt if it would all have occurred if I hadn't been given that insight into the fact that one can by this imaging system set up a completely detached viewpoint, from which one may in effect watch an image of oneself somewhere out in front, operating as a THERAPIST and not as a patient. You look at it but you are not in it; YOU are no longer identified with any technique; it frees one completely; and all sorts of data, information, and new ideas come streaming into awareness."--Volney Mathison, Los Angeles.

"Although we are by virtue of circumstances on opposite sides of the fence, I have always been a secret admirer of your delicious sense of humor...

"Since I believe you are a believer in fair play, I would like to ask that you print the enclosed in an early issue...

"It has come to my attention that Mr. Hubbard, through his representative, Mr. Wing Angell, has stated that the HAS-I no longer uses Analytical Procedure because, it is alleged, it only works in few cases.

"I will be glad to give Mr. Hubbard, personally, free, 30 hours of processing with Analytical Procedure, in order to show him how to use it properly. If at the end of that time he is still of the same opinion, I will withdraw my objection to his allegations...

"For the record, in my experience and those of my co-workers, Analytical Procedure has produced excellent results in a wide variety of cases. In incompetent hands, of course, results are not to be expected." -- Art Coulter, M.D., Worthington, Ohio.

"As always you put 'Life' into one. We got some laughs and do so like the way you put down your words."--Clara Bradford, East Weymouth, Mass.

"What happened to something called Preventive Dianetics? I had verbal silence at the birth of my daughter this April 1. To date I have heard of only two others who have attempted this. I am very much interested in hearing from other mothers who have tried this or from any one who might be in-

(Continued on Next Page)

Out of West Came Dawn

(This Dawn Rose on Page 1.)

he can "become" immortal "without changing his faith or leaving the congregation to which he belongs".

THE GOLDEN DAWN is sub-headed as "The Official Publication of the Church of Scientology". The first issue shows careful planning, with the tenets of Scientology watered down to meet the acceptance level of the public. In addition to explaining Scientology, it gives the Creed and Goals of the Church. Those interested in "freedom" are urged to attend free group processing six times a week--on Saturday and Sunday afternoons and evenings. Sample processing -- for being "younger", feeling "freer", and "first aid to the injured"--are included.

Eventually, L. Ron Hubbard said recently, every home in Phoenix will be contacted in this drive, but the first mailing was less than 5,000 because facilities for handling too large a crowd are limited. Results of the Phoenix operation will be used as a guide to carry the campaign into other cities.

Mr. Hubbard, in a talk before Phoenix auditors on August 4, outlined the plans for "Operation Phoenix" and discussed the part the auditors would play in it.

As a preliminary to the mailing, all auditors in the Phoenix area were trained and, where necessary, audited so as to bring their own cases and their abilities up to the point where they would be a credit to the organization sponsoring their work.

DICK DE MILLE'S COMMENTS
TO RON ON 'THE GOLDEN DAWN'

6 Aug., '54, "Hiroshima Day"

"Dear Ron:

"Appropriately, I have read this first issue of THE GOLDEN DAWN on this, the ninth anniversary of the destruction of Hiroshima. I find it aesthetically appealing and, except for one or two lines, ethically satisfying.

"I hope that those who take an active part in implementing this new idea will absorb the noble principles which are clearly set down here. That they will eschew conflicts and attacks upon agencies and organizations of this universe, and will instead devote their energies and talents, such as they may be, to promulgating the simple message of this first issue and to practicing in quiet the methods of Scientology, to the end that more and more individual human beings, of every race, creed, color, nationality and political persuasion may know that man is more than a lump of clay fleeing from pain and destined to oblivion.

"I hope that the new Church will have every good fortune in carrying forth the program which I have read today, and that it will be particularly fortunate in the strength, sanity, and personal progress of the individual members who form its starting nucleus, for on their accomplishments it will stand or fall.--Richard deMille."

LETTERS

(Continued from Pg. 12)

terested in the future."--Patricia C. Beymer, Vashon, Wash.

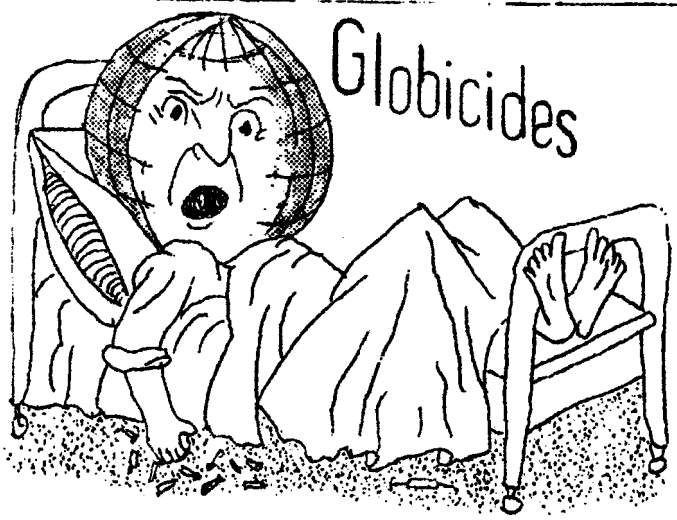
"Our whole group has enjoyed The 'Aberree'...I admire your free communication tremendously. Also your policy." --Garnette Shawkins, South Charleston, W. Va.

"We like the paper, but for us, you could stop padding it with current MEST events."--Mary Wilhelm, Chicago, Ill.

"Just a little comment on the therapeutic value of your magazine. I was having a psychosomatic condition for a couple of days and planned on using that tape, 'Remedying Havingness', in order to balance my be-do-have business. However, after reading the Aberree, the psychosomatic left almost instantly. Raise your rates, brother." --Barbara Pool, Moline, Ill.

(Ed. Note--We did!)

(Some letters were crowded out because our type squeezer didn't reach the office in time.)



When Army Col. John H. Dilley outlined what he considered decent wear for women in the American zone of Germany --and made it a command--the wrath of a thousand outraged females descended on him. "I had no idea..." the Colonel said. Most Colonels don't.

And another anti-nudist, who hasn't the Army to back him up--the Arkansas hillbilly preacher--got his big hulk thrown out of a nudist convention when he tried to crash the gates in full array. Sputtering indignantly, he settled for photographing the license plates of cars "to show his waiting flock" the extent of nudism.

Nine conscientious objectors are to be fed food exposed to atomic radiation to see how harmful it might be to humans. The nine, according to the Fitzsimons Army Hospital at Denver, "volunteered".

Doctors, holding a congress in Brazil in their frantic efforts to find something for which they can blame cancer, heard a British biochemist point an accusing finger at chemicals manufacturers put in processed foods. Two suspected culprits: yellow used to color margarine and green used in canning peas.

Somebody, evidently, paved a street in Baton Rouge, La., but no one knows who. The city didn't; neither did the state--nor did the property owners. Anyone getting some reality on their MEST mock-ups?

When Denver police arrested 44 Lowry airmen for brawling near the Capitol, they seized their weapons and turned the rowdies over to military police. Within 24 hours, some of the same gang were nabbed trying to crash a downtown movie.

Mexicans who swim across the Rio Grande to take jobs in Texas (wetbacks) are being shipped home by the Border Patrol--and charged for their "fare". Although they may be only a mile or so from home, the bus trip for which they are charged is by El Paso, 600 miles away.

Michigan, after keeping a woman in a mental hospital for 19 years, has released her, the court ruling she had been committed after an argument over a debt without sufficient evidence. The woman, who prepared her own habeas corpus, is now 61, and paid her fare to her family's home in New Orleans with money from greeting cards she made and sold while in custody.

Women who look like women must start wearing girdles as high as the arm pits--according to the latest decree from a Paris fashion dictator. Falsie manufacturers see deflation in their inflation business.

The governor of Oklahoma had to intervene when a disabled war veteran complained his wife and newborn child were being held by the state-supported University Hospital for a $40 hospital bill.

An Oklahoma candidate for county commissioner refused to file a list of campaign expenses, as required by law, saying it was impossible to keep costs within limits, and he wasn't going to lie. He added that--as campaign manager for Governor Murray --more than $250,000 was spent on his campaign, although the law limits such a campaign to $3,000.

Ministers at Cushing, Okla., were given a special hour on two mornings a week so they could swim privately without having their ministerial dignity--and fat or bony knees--subjected to public scrutiny.

Volney Offers E-Meter For Unresponsive Indian

Claims by two Oklahoma state officials that Indians are so "stoic" they would not react to lie detector tests have been challenged by Volney Mathison, inventor of the Mathison electropsychometer.

Mathison, after reading the report in the July-August issue of The ABERREE that Dr.W. H. Donahue, director of Oklahoma Mental Health, and O. K. Bivens, State Crime Bureau director, "found" full-blooded Indians "showed absolutely no reaction" when tested on lie detector, promised to give them an E-400-A instrument "if they will send me one Indian who will not register on this instrument."

Mathison added that he wanted a live Indian, who could understand English--not the old wooden Indian that used to be standard cigar store equipment.

Mathison said there are several full blooded Indians in his employ, and before each is hired he is given an assessment. All register very sharply.

-oØo-

Second Southeastern Meeting Will Be Held in Atlanta, Ga.

The second annual Southeastern Dianetic Conference will be held in Atlanta, Ga., August 21 and 22, Ernest P. Pope, chairman, reports.

This year's conference will be built around the theme: "Applying Dianetics and Scientology in Everyday Life". Among the speakers will be Alberta Elliott and Paul Metcalf, with several others still to be heard from. In addition to the speakers, short tapes will be played from persons prominent in the field unable to attend.

The conference starts Saturday morning, with preliminary discussions Friday night. It will end shortly after noon Sunday, according to Pope.

Marjorie Sapp is secretary of the conference.

Ron Outlines Each Step for Auditors in new "Handbook"

Anyone confused with how to use the new procedures should have much of that confusion erased with a new book, "The Auditor's Handbook", by L.Ron Hubbard. The book includes an outline of "Intensive Procedure".

In the Handbook, Ron lists each step for any case level, and then shows in detail how to run each step, including some of the auditor's patter. Although the book is mimeographed and contains only 25 pages, it's almost a "must" for the auditor, whether he's a Clinical Course graduate or not, and as a source of data, is a bargain at... Since the price is part of the book, and the book is copyrighted, and no part of the book may be reproduced, we can only say that the price is less than $2.86.

-oØo-

We'd Prefer Tearing Down Fence To Being on One Side or Other!

(From May Issue of DIANOTES)

"DIANOTES welcomes a new competitor in the dissemination of information. 'Aberree', edited by Alphia Hart, conveys a 'fresh' feeling as its pages are scanned. Alphia will be remembered for his work as editor of the Journal of Scientology. Evidently he was working under restraint in that job or perhaps he has really improved his own case. Whatever the reason, the job that he is doing now on Aberree is much more optimum...We haven't decided yet which side of the fence he's sitting on."

And does that make us a hidden influence?

-oØo-

Only Lack of Mail Service Cuts Down Our Circulation

The ABERREE is the nonserious voice of Scientology. Its echoes circle the globe.

In fact, one of our readers had plans for mocking up a body on another planet, but when she heard how slow the Flying Saucer Mail system is--and she might not get her ABERREE on time--she decided to stick around awhile.

There has been a lot said about matters pertaining to the Mind and often it has been said that some day somebody would present something that has been proven it will work.

We now have students in all 48 states and five foreign countries, and already have more walking testimonials for goals pre-planned and attained than all previous efforts in matters pertaining to the Mind combined.

95%

of our students are sent to us from those already benefitted.

THAT IS QUITE A STATEMENT.

Read it again. It speaks for itself.

If you care to learn more about the work we are doing, and are serious in your endeavor, we would be pleased to hear from you.

SEND INFORMATION ABOUT YOURSELF TO:

WM. FURR

3009 HarborView Avenue

Tampa 9, Florida

Auditor Gives 3 Rules For Effective Mock-ups

What do you want out of life? And how important is it? Are the things that are important to you today the same things that were important to you yesterday? or a year or so ago?

Three rules for making mock-ups and making them work were given us by a Phoenix auditor, who said they were not original with him, and therefore does not want his name mentioned. These are:

1--List what you want, and put them in the order of their importance. Be very specific. (He cites an example of someone, while on a trip, mocking up money coming into the office, and when he got back, learned that one of the employees had received a large check, but it was not for the business.)

2--Look at the list three times a day. Check to see if it's what you want, and still in the right order of importance.

3--Don't tell ANYONE what you have on your list, or talk about it.

-eØe-

I'm A Little Auditor

I'm a little auditor, nothing do I care,
I have got a pre-clear, in my arm chair.
I will blow her ridges, she will pay my fee--
What would I do without Scientology?
I'm a happy thetan, flying through the air.
I have left my auditor, in her swivel chair.
She is busy auditing my G-E-e-e-e.
What would I do without Scientology?

TUNE: "I'm a Little Teapot", and parodied by Elizabeth Williams, of London, England.

Oklacon--SCIENCE FICTION CONVENTION. Sept.4, Oklahoma City. For information, write Don Chappell, 5921 E. 4th Place, Tulsa, Okla.

New 'Pill' Is Discovered to Make Patients Suffer

Experimenters in CO^2 and other medical crutches for their therapy will be glad to know (if they don't already) that L. Ron Hubbard's "favorite" magazine, TIME, and the psychiatrists are putting under corks more and better assists. In short, your past, your present, and your future soon will be available by prescription-probably.

One of the latest (TIME, June 18) is lysergic acid diethylamide, or LSD 25. This is supposed to permit a patient to re-amperiance his past without loss of consciousness. The patient giggles, trembles, sweats--and remembers. Psychiatrists think it has wonderful possibilities.

It must be fun, watching a patient "giggle, tremble, and sweat". Like the electric shock, which is electrocution on a vaudeville basis.

-eØe-

How Scientology Has Grown Is Told By St. Louis paper

"Nearly every major city in the country has a church of Scientology," the St. Louis Globe-Democrat reported recently in an interview with H. R. Angell, HGA, who was in St. Louis to address the St. Louis Dianetic Society at a meeting in the Forest Park hotel.

The article went on to explain how Scientology was an outgrowth of Dianetics, and that it no longer is a psychotherapy--"fundamentally, lay or otherwise". After defining Scientology, it compared it to formal religions.

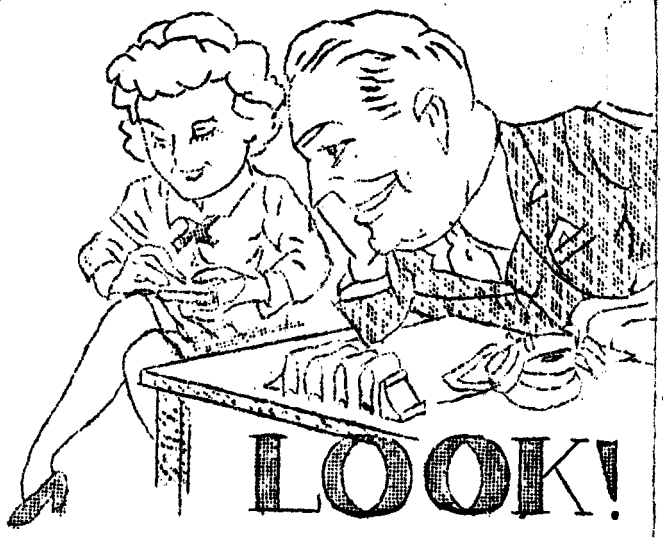
Richard G. Kerlin is chairman of the St. Louis group.

-eØe-

So They're Dead, Hunh?

Who said the old techniques are dead? The last issue of CERTAINTY, published by the HAS-I of London, was made up exclusively of chapters from the "Handbook for Pre-clears".

It didn't even "smell" musty.



HERE'S SOMETHING SPECIAL!

For three years, L. Ron Hubbard and other teachers and auditors in the field have said that an E-Meter is practically mandatory in running any type of case—no matter what technique you use. Now, with a campaign under way to improve the quality of auditing, it becomes more and more important to take the guesswork out of your sessions. You owe, not only to yourself but to your preclear, the certainty that only a genuine Mathison can give you.

If you don't have an E-Meter, here are two specials you can't afford to miss:

A genuine H-53, reconditioned and guaranteed for one year to be the same as new, net, each $49.50
These are machines that have been traded in on later models.

And if this isn't bargain enough for you, here's a super-special: A Mathison Quiz-Meter (for beginners, students, and for experimental processing), each, net $15.00

Write for descriptions of these and other models to

VOLNEY G. MATHISON
1214 West 30th Street
Los Angeles 7, Calif.

INVENTOR OF DIANETICS' "RIVAL" ABANDONS CLAIM; "FREE USE" GIVEN PUBLIC

In an airmail letter, telegraphed to us just a few hours after we'd gone to press, it was revealed that the inventor of

(Continued in the Next Issue.)

-eØe-

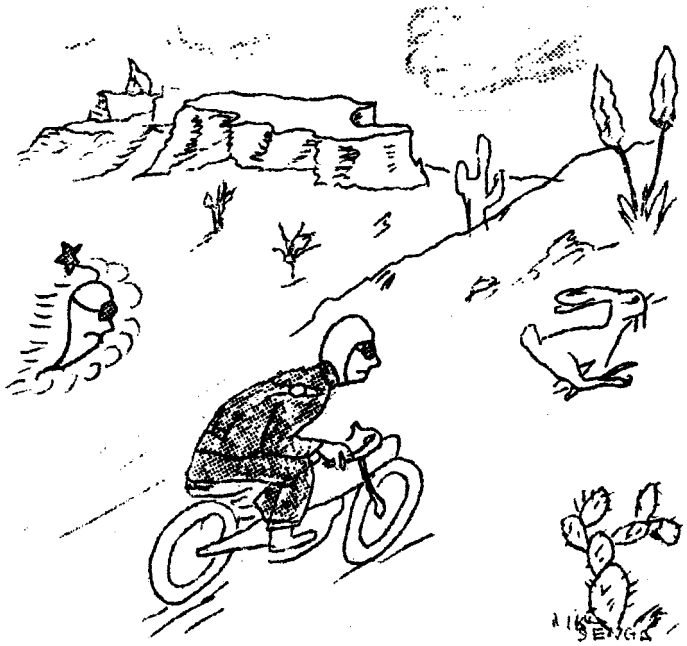
Processing Cards Mailed

"Seven Steps to Better Living", a system of processing by the use of 254 cards, has been mailed to the several hundred who ordered the cards while they still were in the preparation stage, Joanna Walsh, of the Scientology Council, Los Angeles, announces.

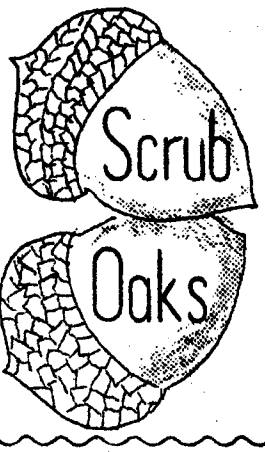
-eØe-

There are only 13 copies left

If there still are 13 Scientologists who haven't bought their copies of "Notes on the Doctorate Course" at $7.50, they'd better rush. Otherwise, we'll have to let 13 of the world's 14 progressive psychiatrists (name one!) get their first look at real data.



"I ain't your thetan, Mister, and if I ever get within three feet of you, you're under arrest for speeding."



SCRUB OAKS a Novel by A. Hart

SCRUB OAKS has nothing to do with Dianetics or Scientology. It's the story of an editor who brought his errant bride from the big city to a small town in hopes that she would be tamed by the changed environment. Despite what Trah Nika says, we think it's a good story--well worth the time that reading it keeps you away from your television set.

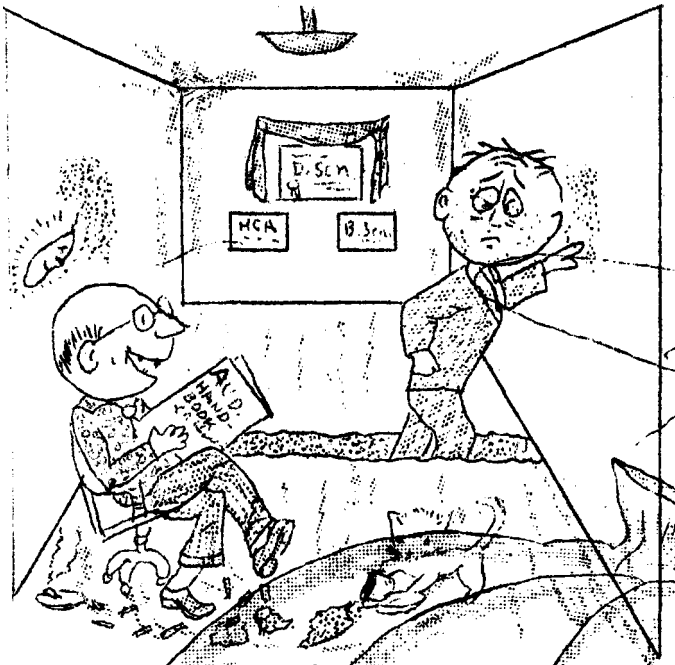
Cloth bound and stamped in gold. Price $3.50 each.

Send check or money order to
ALPHIA HART, 207 North Washington, Enid, Okla.

The ABERREE

OCTOBER, 1954 VOL. 1, NO. 6

Published at Enid, Oklahoma



AUDITOR--I don't care if you have worn a path 13 inches deep. Move to the opposite wall and put your finger on the exact spot again just like Technique 30 tells you.

WHAT'S WRONG WITH HUBBARD?
JUST TO BE FRANK, YOU ARE!

Bob Arentz, who admits he's messed up as many pre-clears by running the wrong stuff as any auditor in the field, finds the main thing wrong with Dianetics is that nobody ever tried using it. In the next issue of The ABERREE, auditors who use only what they want to use and ignore L. Ron Hubbard's warnings and instructions are given a good belly-whomping. Of course, YOU'RE not guilty, but you may know a few thousand other auditors who are.

Don't miss it. In the November issue of The ABERREE.

Midwest Conference In Enid Oct. 30-31

A Midwest Conference, open to both Dianeticists and Scientologists, will be held at the Youngblood Hotel in Enid on Saturday and Sunday, October 30 and 31.

Definite plans for the conference were adopted at a meeting held in Wichita Sunday, September 12. Norman Fritz of Wichita was elected head of the Committee on Program and Arrangements. Agnes Hart of Enid will act as secretary and plans co-ordinator.

Tentative plans call for a program of brief talks on what Scientology and Dianetics are, how they differ, and the progressive steps the science has undergone since L. Ron Hubbard's original book, "Dianetics", took the fancy of an enslaved public back in 1950. Group discussions and auditing will be arranged to suit the needs of the meeting after registration.

No advance fees for the conference are to be set, but delegates will be assessed a proportion of actual expenses incurred, which is not expected to exceed $1 or $2 per person, depending on the number attending. The luncheon Sunday noon will be $1.25 extra per person.

Registration starts Saturday in the East Lounge of the Youngblood Hotel at 1 p.m., but delegates who arrive earlier will have available

(More on Page 3)

THE ABERREE

The Non-serious Voice of All Serious "Sciences of Thought", with a Circulation that Covers the Earth.

Published in the Dark of the Moon--6 to 12 Moons a Year--at 207 N. Washington, Enid, Okla.

Editor: The Rev. Mr. Dr. ALPHIA OMEGA HART, D.Scn., F.Scn., B.Scn., D.D., HCA, HDA, (And we can prove it.)

Publisher: AGNES JOHNSON HART, HCA, WFE, SEC., H.Kpr., ETC.

POLICY--Don't take it so damn' seriously.

NOTE--We reserve the right to change our minds from issue to issue--or even from Page 1 to Page 2, if we desire.

Subscription price: Same as last month--$2 a year. No trade-ins or refunds, even if you don't like it, or we quit sending it.

Advertising Rates: $1 a column inch, if you get results; double that if you don't.

Vol. 1, No. 6 October, 1954

AN EX-RED IS WELCOME--IF HE'S NOT ALSO AN AMERICAN!

If our present emotional policy of government continues, it won't be too long before America will be peopled by Russian refugees, and either our jails will be full or Russia will be peopled by former Americans condemned as Communists.

While we publicly castigate and execute in the press anyone who, through error, decision, or accident, is or ever was connected with any organization that comes under red or pink suspicion, we at the same time hold open our arms toward Russian spies, Russian generals, and murdering reds who want asylum when their homeland executioner begins breathing on the back of their necks.

Not only that, we--at the taxpayers' expense--wine, dine, and entertained foreign leaders who--after a grand sightseeing tour of our FBI and military set-ups--go over to the Russian camp.

Too many of our policies and laws are the excreta of an emotional binge, remaining as a plague and stench long after the emotion itself has given way to sane thinking. One has only to review some of the ridiculous laws and ordinances still on our statutes--and never repealed--which seem to serve only one purpose: providing copy for jokes and cartoons in our national magazines.

KNOWING, FAITH, and BELIEVING

Dick deMille's article on "Knowing How to Know" in the September ABERREE aroused a lot of controversy, but at no time has the misunderstanding of the word "know" been more apparent than during an argument we had with a friend who contended knowing was simply a matter of having faith.

Not that we think we know everything to be known about knowing, but we certainly can't agree that these two words are exact synonyms. Man can believe in God, and have faith in God's judgment, but that doesn't mean he KNOWS. He can KNOW there's a paved street from his home to the office, but he only BELIEVES he can follow that ribbon of pavement as he has numerous other times and arrive at his destination. If he takes a bus, he has FAITH in the transportation system to get him there, but he certainly doesn't KNOW that the road won't be torn up, or that the bus won't break down, or that he won't drop dead, or break his leg changing a tire that MAY be flat, or be arrested for speeding just because the cop in the car he tried to pass didn't like the way his wife fried his eggs that morning for breakfast.

In FAITH, man expects--sooner or later--to have proof given him to confirm his faith. But if you KNOW, you would be quite upset to find out you were wrong. Daily, we can have our beliefs and faiths shaken and invalidated with merely a readjustment of our points of reference, but play tricks on WHAT a man KNOWS and you may have elected him a delegate to one of the state's torture chambers.

WHAT you KNOW is the sum of your evaluation of experience, and <u>what</u> you <u>believe</u> is a rationalization of current data.

DIANETICS "GIVEN BACK" TO HUBBARD

Conference Set for Enid

(Continued from Page 1)

several tape recorders and an assortment of tapes for use during the morning hours.

The tentative program is as follows:

SATURDAY

1:00-1:30--Registration
1:30-3:00--Introduction and Presentation.
3:00-5:00--Group auditing, either by selected leaders or by tapes.
5:00-7:00--Dinner break.
7:00-10:00--Group auditing and/or taped lectures.
10:00-?--Bull sessions or private auditing by individual arrangements.

SUNDAY

8:00-12:00--Lecture and auditing tapes available for use of various groups.
12:00-1:30--Luncheon in Enid Room of Hotel Youngblood.
1:30-2:30--Introduction and Presentation of Scientology.
2:30-4:30--Group processing.
4:30-5:30--Introduction of delegates and summation of individual activities.

-eØe-

25 Taking Clinical Course Given by Horner in London.

The Advanced Clinical Course opened in London the first week in September with an enrollment of 24 students, Jack Horner, D.Scn., reports. Dr. Horner, who is conducting the course, uses both tapes of L.Ron Hubbard and live lectures to present the newest data to "train auditors who know what they are doing and how they are doing it with certainty".

At the first London Congress given shortly after Dr. Horner's arrival, more than 125 were in attendance, and double this number is expected for the second Congress, Dr. Horner said.

Wichita Foundation Shut; Don Aims for New "Utopia"

The Dianetic Foundation of Wichita, Kas., has wriggled its last toe! Even the partitions in the building at 211 West Douglas, which cubicled offices, classrooms, and auditing rooms, are being torn out and the material will be used in the construction of homes.

Don G. Purcell, from whom L. Ron Hubbard split early in 1953--allegedly over the researches from which evolved Scientology--revealed to Ye Ed last week that he has offered Ron the return of all Dianetic books, records, mailing lists, and even "the copyrights over which Ron and The Foundation have been in dispute."

Hubbard's acceptance of the gesture, Purcell said, was immediate, and the former partners have been in daily communication ever since the offer was made.

This does not mean, Purcell said, that he is giving up research into means for the betterment of man, but merely that he is transferring his allegiance from Dianetics to Art Coulter M.D.'s "Synergetics". They are embarking on what they call "Project Nucleus", "the creation of optimum individuals who, in turn, will be the nucleus for an optimum community". Purcell said they hope to avoid the errors and pitfalls which have beset other utopias in the past by preparing the personnel in advance.

The new project, Purcell said, has no financial goal, and processing will be on a free rather than a fee basis. He added that the only qualifications for membership is that the applicant be human--regardless of creed, race, or color--and they "might even accept animals if they're smart enough to understand".

No decision has been made as to what will be done with the Foundation's publication, "Dianetics Today", now in suspension.

Uniform for Auditors—

CAP AND BELLS? OR WHITE COATS?

IT ISN'T the job of the auditor to entertain his preclear, L. Ron Hubbard often has stated--and yet, many auditors do not realize that unless they get the respect and attention of those they are trying to help, many preclears will go to sleep out of sheer ennui. This condition has even less therapeutic value than boil-off, unless the preclear is actually suffering from loss of sleep, and if the auditor is being paid, he might do better hiring himself out as a baby sitter and adding the singing of lullabies to his repertoire.

The following transcription of portions of a group auditing session given in Phoenix recently is reprinted by request. Although it may have little or no therapeutic value, none of the audience went to sleep:

AUDITOR (Facing 19 students instead of the five assigned to his class): Is all my class here tonight? or have I been duplicating? Will those not present please hold up their hands...All right, let's start with 10 minutes of nothing... Now, duplicate it...Duplicate it... Throw it away...Now, put two polished brass buttons in the two upper corners of the room, and sit there without thinking...Whatever they do, make them do it more. If they hold still, make them hold stiller...All right, now, put two brass buttons in the back corners of the room for someone else and don't let the one you put them up for think...Put up two buttons in the same corners--if it gets crowded, you can unmock the first buttons--and don't let the buttons think...Turn them red...tarnished green...Turn them into pre-Roosevelt gold coins with a picture of Eisenhower on them... Make them larger... Make them infinitely large...John, please pass the hat and pick up all those buttons...

We will now have some Creative Processing--1953 issue, LRH. Theta clears will please go on the ceiling and non-theta clears will put their feet on the floor...I want you to create the most beautiful vacation spot you can imagine--the type of dream place where you could go and spend the rest of your life...If you like mountains, mock up an ocean; if you like horses, get a merry-go-round...When you get that all mapped out, I want you to go to an office over here on North Central and try to buy a ticket...Get into an argument with the head salesman, the cashier, and everyone all along the line when they tell you it costs $800 for a ticket...Now, mock up the six weeks it takes you to get that ticket... (P-C in audience: "What's the hidden meaning?") ...No significance, at all. When you get that ticket, look at it and see that it says "You've got to walk"...Now, mock up all the courage it would take to walk to wherever you want to go...Duplicate it...Duplicate it...Put some more courage into it...

Has everyone present had enough Courage Processing this week?...O. K. Let's all walk back into the room now, and mock up all the courage it would take to meet yourself on the street... Let's take this more seriously, please... Get the courage it would take to see yourself ill...Get the courage it would take to see yourself dead... (P-C in audience: "In a coffin?")...If you wish, if that's your acceptance level. Any kind of handles you think necessary... Let's put out the courage it would take to look at your whole memory bank...(Much yawning in audience) ...Put all those yawns in the left wall and feel them back...Get the courage it would take to see yourself as a theta clear--a little button about three inches across and three feet back of your head...

Get the courage it would take to look into a dark bathroom window...(P-C in audience: "Did you say 'Dark'?")...Now, get the courage it would take to look into a lighted bathroom window with no one in it...Get the courage it would take to look into a lighted bathroom window and see someone looking out at you...Get the am-

ount of courage it would take to go into a strange, occupied bedroom and turn on the lights...Get the amount of courage it would take if someone did that to you... (P.C.:"I didn't know you were supposed to run courage in brackets?") ...Special bulletin from Camden giving permission just for tonight...Put out in front of you the courage it would take to steal a child's candy...to push the child into the gutter while his father watched...Put behind you the amount of courage it took to tell your wife or husband you were going to take this course...Put below you the courage it would take to stand up before an audience of blind mice and make a speech...Any communication change? ...(P.C.: "A decided change.")... Who decided it?...Get the courage it would take to stand up before a group of strangers and tell them what you know about Scientology... Get the courage it'd take to stand before a strange group and demonstrate all you know about the Second Dynamic... Any perception change?...Any of you more certain about anything?...Good. Looks like a static: we're neither going up or down. O. K., all you operating thetans, let's mock up an audience of Hubbards and give them a speech on Brahms. Tell them why you like Brahms, knowing you're going to be zapped after the first sentence... Put above you the courage it would take to face a political convention and try to stop the parading through the aisles with prayer... Mock up the courage it would take to walk down the streets of a deserted city at midnight stark naked...Through a crowd at high noon ...Mock it up in big gobs and duplicate it...Wrap it around your nakedness...

Get the courage it would take to face all mankind in nothing but your bones and convince them you are as able as they are...Mock yourself up as a strange creature from a strange planet and get the courage it would take to convince homo sapiens you were sane and human...

Put in front of you the courage it would take to climb a fence into a yard with a sign that said: "Beware of the dog"...Put behind you the courage it would take to ride a strange horse that had just thrown an expert rider...Get the courage it would take to shoe a horse...To swat a fly...To eat a fly...To stick your arm in the cage of a lion...To snap the head off a snake...To photograph a wild rhinoceros...To take a kitten away from a child...

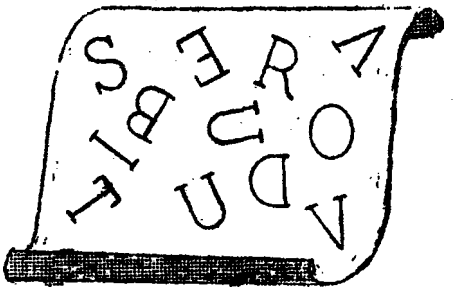
Put to your left the courage it would take to drive across a desert on a hot day...Put to your right the courage it would take to walk across the desert...To walk through a neighbor's flower garden...Get the courage it would take to walk through a field of ripe wheat when you could see no horizon...To walk through a jungle of bulrushes when you can't see your feet...To swim in a strange river...To strand yourself on an iceberg...Put behind you the courage it would take to buy a ticket to the moon, knowing you might get there...To spend a night in a house you've been told is haunted...Get the courage it would take if you, like Aladdin, found a lamp with a genie in it... Feel the courage it would take to make the first wish... To make the last wish, knowing there were no more.

Get the courage it would take to find yourself newly exteriorized and in the company of a bunch of operating thetans... Get the courage to face the Biblical God if you should discover there is one and confess you're a doubter... Get the courage it would take to go into a crowded church and tell them they're wrong...Get the courage it would take to tear down a cross...To rip a Bible to pieces on a street corner...Get the courage it would take to put your feet on the floor...Any reality? Any communication change? Ain't nothing happened to nobody?... All right. We'll start at the top of the eight dynamics and put nobility where you've just been putting courage. (20 second pause)... Time's up...Are you going too fast for me?...

Name three persons who aren't laughing with you...Three who aren't laughing for you...Three who aren't taking this session seriously, and please don't name anyone in this room...

Close your eyes...Put your left hand on the chair in front of you ...Put your right hand on the chair in front of you...Put your other hand on the chair behind you ...Now, withdraw the other hand... Withdraw the left hand...Withdraw

WHAT WAS "THE WORD"?



"In the beginning was the word." St. John, I-1.

"'In the Beginning was the Word,' but what was the Word? What fundamental principle did it outline? What understanding would we have if we knew it?

"An ancient Persian king once made a great effort to know this Word. He tried to discover it by having his sages boil down all the knowledge of the world.

"At his orders, every book written which could be obtained was collected together in an enormous library. Books were brought to that ancient city by the caravan load. And the wise men of the time worked for years condensing every piece of knowledge which was known into a single volume.

"But the king wanted a better statement of the fundamental Word. And he made his sages reduce that volume to a single page. And he made them reduce it again to a sentence. And then, after many more years of study, his philosophers finally obtained that single Word, the formula which would solve all riddles.

"And the city died in war and the Word was lost.

"But what was it? Certainly its value, since it would make an understanding of Man possible, exceeded the riches of Persia. Two thousand years later, out of the studies of atomic and molecular phenomena, we can again postulate what that Word was. And use it. Use it to know ourselves. And to predict the actions of other men."--L. Ron Hubbard in SELF-ANALYSIS.

"...episode recalls the story of an ancient king who wanted all the world's knowledge presented in a single work so that he could master it. His wise men went to work, and finally came back with a formidable pile of 70 volumes.

"'Too long,' said the king. 'Boil it down.'

"The wise men went back to their task. They got the work down to seven volumes, but were told this was still far too long. Then they got it down to a single thick volume, but the king was still displeased. Finally, determined to create a masterpiece of brevity including all human knowledge, they brought back a single sheet of papyrus. On it was written just one word. That word was 'doubt'."--Waldo Clegg in Enid, (Okla.) DAILY EAGLE.

the right hand...Any communication change?...I want to apologize for not asking this last night...Anybody last night have a perception change?...Any tonight?...Any tomorrow night?...If you're going to be so resistive, you'd better go to one of the Associate schools and take a basic course or stand in the corner for an hour and read the First Book...

Let's resist the effect of these four walls...Pick up all the apathy you've put into them the last three weeks...Resist the other emotions you've been putting into them, starting with grief, and go up to anger . . .Resist all the pain... Resist the hostility the neighbors are putting into the walls...The boredom Ron's probably putting into the walls...Try to find some cheerfulness someone may have accidentally put into the walls... Duplicate it... Throw it all away...

Remember something really real that happened to you yesterday... today...tomorrow...Open your eyes and duplicate the first thing you see...Put your feet on the floor... Pick up your bodies and have them take you home...End of session.

-eØe-

There are plenty of magazines in the field you can get by simply being on a mailing list--but The ABERREE is $2 a year, cash.

OVER the EDITOR'S SHOULDER

"You have finally sold me on your mimeographed evaluation known as the Aberree. It is possible this came about because this is the first copy I have been able to read all the words in. (Ed. Note--It won't happen again. Our 'bad' copies go out as 'Samples'). Congratulations on the new mimeograph. However, I think it is really due to that very good article by Richard deMille.

"Yours truly has run into far too many Scientologists moaning about the lack of money and countless other things who, yet, had the complete solution of yours truly's problems in the palm of their hand. I hereby promise to have the utmost belief and give my fullest attention to the first millionaire Scientologist who claims he can solve my problems.

"My status in the field of Scientology is that known in criminal and political fields as a 'hanger on'. I have a special membership which has helped me a great deal. I am not very active as I refuse to evaluate the problems of others when I have still to uncover the solution to my problem which I am hiding from myself.

"The name of your publication matches right in with my acceptance level and I predict your magazine will go far in gaining many readers and a wide circulation..."--Roby W.LaMarche, Wakefield,R.I.

"The last issue was a beautiful job, and deMille's letter did a needed job."--Ross Lamoreaux, Phoenix, Ariz.

"As might be imagined, while selling Bibles, both Catholic and Protestant, I am having some interesting experiences. I have sold a couple of ministers, and have already been cheated by one and side stepped by another. However, I have encountered beneficially many fine people, particularly among the evangelical and newer faiths.

"One thing that will amaze you among these 'evangelical' sects, including the Pentecostal Methodists, Assembly of God, Seventh Day Adventists, and Mormons, is the sense of very high tone among these people, especially evident among their children. The kids are happy, usually full of vim, but self-controlled and praiseworthy. They are healthy and darn handsome people, all of them. The ministers in these small groups may work at their carpentry or other trades during the week, and stay in the class of prosperous citizens who live in decent housing and eat well...

"Many of these people have the gift of healing. They can touch, and often cure, many maladies of long standing. I have been especially interested in their acquisition of these powers. In their words (I Corinthians 12), they would say Hubbard has the gift of Wisdom.

"One lady minister told me of her 'salvation'. While attending a service one night, while singing, she exteriorized and came to as an astral being on the desert. She then had a vision which I have found somewhat standard among these stories--either a stairway or a lighted road, many lighted beings, and special interest to her were some words of acceptance and cheer. Then she interiorized at the singing session, apparently a few minutes after exteriorizing. Since that event she has had the gift of healing, and speaks as beautifully as I have heard anyone.

"There are many lessons here for Scientologists. First, the exteriorization seems to provoke experiences depending somewhat upon the mood of the moment or period preceding the experience. The standard phenomena of projection of astral being are usually present.

"Second, the experience of ONE exteriorization seems to so fill the individual as to convert definitely to a different way of living, and often to endow them with physical healing power through the hands. Those I have met seem to have excellent health, and to be of HIGH tone.

"Third, on the basis of this ONE experience they are willing to give their lives to a goal of converting others to approach the same experience.

"Fourth, they accredit all experiences and powers to the Holy Ghost,or to Jesus, very sincerely, without the cantish rigmarole of many older denominations but

with a sense of living it today, being it now, working toward the immediate future. Perhaps this is the most remarkable thing about the whole group--they feel and talk of a LIVING presence, contact with a CURRENT POWER, as contrasted with the older denominations' historical versifying.

"I have wanted to get to know some of these people well enough to introduce some of them to Pelley's Soulcraft ideas and to ideas of Hubbard and Kitselman in their fields. For the time being, however, I have contented myself with listening, and questioning...

"What particularly interested me (in the last ABERREE) was not the 8th Dynamic piece--I'm not at all sure of what the eighth dynamic is or was or might yet become--but the item by Volney Mathison. This was the most important thing in the paper.

"What Fleet said he privately used, and what Volney used on Dr. X, was

"E Therapy

"Kitselman style.

"The words are different but the mock-up is the same. Incidentally, I don't like that term mock-up. In an airplane plant or car factory a mock-up is a physical model. In other things, 'to mock' means to belittle or to make appear ridiculous, etc. Whereas what you mean to do when a Scientologist uses the term, is

"Play-God-with.

"Hubbard promised to straighten out these semantic messes, but goes right on compounding them...

"I am fairly certain that I could, with enough time, get together practically everything that has been given us by Hubbard, (excepting case items and the tone scale development) and find the data in print with a date some years before dianeticists got it..." -- Lee Lockhart, El Paso, Tex.

"I give up. Here's my 2 bucks. May you go down in history as the prime mover in the great Philosophy of: 'What's love? You can't buy money with it.'"--Joe Wallace, Phoenix, Ariz.

"Thanks for the account of the 3 steps (Issue 4). These--with Procedure 30--have helped me crack some of my toughest cases."--Evans Farber, Los Angeles, Calif.

"You are simply a sucker, Alphia, if you try to invalidate Howes. Too many people have met him. I would no more predict what that man is up to, than I would count the stars with no telescope--from the other end of the galaxy. I misdoubt that not all he is up to is roses. But there are other indications in seven other directions. Go ahead and predict, if you are willing to look like a monkey later on, and that is all the advice I am going to offer you. To anybody who has had much of a look at Howes, analyzing him can make you look kind of simian right now, friend. That is not an endorsement of him, either...You know the saying that a man is as sane as he is dangerous. Brother, is that lad dangerous. Editors who sound off on what they don't know, on the other hand, can be classified as 'harmless'. Sure that's what you want? Why not clam up on that and become dangerous also?"--Alma Hill, Boston, Mass.

(Ed.Note--We tried for 10 minutes to tell you how scared you've made us, Alma, but our fingers are shaking so badly we had to give up.)

"Thank you for The Aberree...I think your industry and ability make it an admirable publication for Scientologists. At present, though, I don't place myself in that classification...I don't know of any other Scientologists in this area than Stan Grady, and he is 30 miles away. Pittsburgh does not seem to be very well represented...Perhaps one reason is that Hubbard never came here."--Bob Van Nice, Pittsburgh, Penn.

"Dick deMille's article, 'What of WHAT You Know?' prompts me to sound forth with a comment or two. How to know WHAT? Maybe I've an answer or two: How to know how to be with a child.... How to know how to feel good inside yourself. How to know how to be with other people with pleasure and profit to all concerned. How to know what you want out of THIS experience here-now in THIS universe, with due consideration for its MEST aspects and its theta aspects and its aesthetic aspects. How to know how to reach out across miles to give a lift to someone who needs it. How to know how to look to see the beauty and joyousness of a colt running for sheer pleasure of motion. How to know how to grow thriving plants that bring good crops. How to know how to be with a dog or a cat or a child or a person of any age or a bird so that they come to you and you meet them and participate in beingness with them. How to know the lovely feeling of true worship when you send up a 'Thank you, God!' How to know that man IS what the symbol 'good' implies to all of us. How to know how to go your ways and walk with simple acceptance of yourself and all you meet. How to know how to meet what seems to be disappointment or failure.

"But mostly, how to know how to feel good inside yourself, for feeling good there, all else feels good.

"All of these things, I realize, are here-now-in-from-and-with-this-body- and in-this-universe things. But, Alphia, that's what we're doing NOW, and that's where our concern and interests are focused. In the words of Ceuga, the philosopher, 'God imposes upon man no arbi-

traries in the creation of his usages but grants unto man the usages of his creations.' But Ceuga also comments that man imposes upon himself and other men arbitraries of the usages of his creations and that creation is for use and all that is has use or it would not be.

"It follows quite reasonable, it seems to me, that man, having created his universe and all that is in it can change and 'uncreate' that for which he no longer has use. Ceuga comments that the always of anything is in the has-been of it, never in the now or the future of it and, sort of as an aside, remarks that there is no need for man to destroy that which he has created--when it no longer has a use it is not.

"Keep up the good work--The ABERREE nicely fits Wing Angell's 'rule of the thumb for evaluating anything': 'Is it creative, constructive and enjoyable?' The ABERREE is!"--Sadah Fields, Littleton, Colo.

"Thanks for the annual Christmas issue. I enjoyed it very much. Of course, I have been snitching Harold Cohn's and Bill Roth's copies for some time...I like the tone you use."--Nell Barton, Houston, Texas.

"...Though it's quite true I do most of the talking, the Norrises and Jim Young are by no means 'silent' members of the Editorial Board of CHANGE. They outnumber me three to one and frequently do. They made me write two articles over and it just would not be possible to put CHANGE out without their help. Frances does the composition, Dick McMahan the artwork, Honest Jim Norris keeps the records, Slimjim Young keeps the money, gets the stencils, etc. Thanks for the publicity on it.

"Incidently, Synergetics is the study of synergy--OFFICIAL definition." --Art Coulter, M.D., Worthington, Ohio.

"One item you may be able to help me out on--mostly for confirmation, if possible--and that is in these theta symbols. Particularly the awareness unit. I have on a couple occasions seen little spheres about a half inch in diameter, red, green and blue in color. Also have seen an item about five inches in diameter, like a dandelion bloom, pale blue in color. The latter item was at a Scientology session and I saw the item sink into the crown of a person's head. Apparently I was the only one who saw it at the time, due to my position in relation to the person. I believe it had one of the half-inch spheres at the core but am hazy as to this point. I wonder if Hubbard has given out any data on this item. It is inconceivable to me to think that I am the only one to have noticed such items. Have you seen such? If so, what are they and what is the difference in relationship between the two types of items?

"It seems to me that from the tone of endeavors in the field of Scientology that there has been achieved a state of beingness wherein the subject has outgrown the exciting part, and is now tending to settle down to a MESTy, academic institution. It seems that the followers of the subject are just now beginning to realize that Scientology is not a wand-waving deal and those who have invested a lot of time and money on the field are beginning to flounder about in the attempt to reconcile the old problem of whether to make money or have fun. It is items like the Aberree that reflect still the idea of fun. Scientology as a church does not sound like fun, neither do these certifications and legalities. It is of course vital to the heavy spenders and no squawk on that point. However, it strikes me that when professional status is sufficiently developed and recognized in the country, it will then behoove the layman to lay off the subject or get arrested for practicing Scientology without a license. It could get to the point wherein owning an E-meter without a license or certificate of some kind could become illegal...

"In the early stages, having fun was stressed. High optimism was rampant that in a few years or so we would be telepathically developed, minds would function in high gear, all the desired results propounded by religion and philosophers and mystics would be laid bare for all to see. But now so much has developed in data, techniques, concept processes that there seems to be some confusion as to what this is all leading up to.

"It is obvious from subject matter read that the goal of creating a clear mind is slightly confused. Like these points on knowingness. If a person is not sure that what he knows is what he knows, irrespective of anyone else's knowingness, then he is just as bad off as if he had not dabbled in Scientology. Considering that MEST is a problem is in the same category. MEST is no problem to MEST. MEST is a problem to humans because they fight or reject aspects of it. Accept MEST strong enough and you run it out. It begins to become less solid. Reject it and it becomes more solid.

"The Scientologists tend to run into the same problem that mystics have run into for ages. The development of theta awareness brings about a realization of better states of beingness. The desire for the better states of beingness over the old MEST world as it is creates a strong dislike or rejection for MEST. This rejection, sometimes unnoticed but filed away somewhere in the mind, becomes the achilles heel in any mental endeavor. Rejection does not have to be direct. It can be indirect by the virtue of placing higher preference on the better states of being possible. The item of lower preference is a rejected item and becomes more and more solid, until the victim starts asking how do we KNOW--which point of view is the right one? Which is valid.

In answer to some of these learned colleagues of Scientology or other fields as to their problems of today, the suggestion is: Go back to the beginning. Go back and pick up the subject again and again. Like in Book ONE. The prime factor is to put the mind into a state wherein it can assimilate data and use it. The data of knowingness must be accurate and correct, regardless of other viewpoints, as long as the mind as a machine is CLEAR. KNOWingness is the ability of the mind to accept data in proper perspective of the situation in which it is used or from which it is obtained. It is of absolutely no value to an individual to try and prove that what he knows is it, the absolute data, etc. It is the measure of data to be considered when it works. If it does not work, it is wrong. Any other proof is strictly authoritarian, theoretical, and hypothetical.

"Once an individual develops the art of knowing, it then is necessary to reevaluate himself and determine what he wants out of life, what field of endeavor will best supply it, and then go out and study that field and learn the MESTy established academics that apply to it--and be a success...Business men have been doing it while you have been clearing your mind. Lots of fields are crowded and competitive. Even in Scientology it takes money to get started, local laws and ordinances to learn and avoid violating. The people who are best off are the ones who have studied less and had more fun and didn't sell the old homestead to finance a doctorate course."--J. R. Zubris, Dorchester, Mass.

"The Policy-- wonderful -- we've been saying that too...May the Merry Moody Aberree live long and happily."--Bob and Ann Bogart, Beaumont, Calif.

"Regarding your discussions on definitions in the last issue of 'The Aberree', may I say that I like the one on Page 3 of Issue 33G of Scientology Journal. It reads: 'Scientology, the science of spiritual and human affairs'. I also like 'Science of wisdom'. The quest for truth took the author of Scientology to the 'cradle' of knowledge and wisdom in his youth, and in recent years he has been examining the 'sacred lore' of the ancients (in such writing as rare translations of the Vedas), so there is every reason for referring to or defining Scientology as the 'Science of Wisdom'.

"One day soon we may be considering an extension of the name even, to convey the inclusion of knowledge and wisdom which are no longer mysteries which may be known only by blue bloods or those 'on the path'. This science rends the 'veils of mystery' and enables each individual to clear the way so he knows he is 'on the path'.

"And anent your discussion as to 'knowing how to know--what?' may I refer you to Tape #547C 427A given during the 7th Clinical Unit in Phoenix. In this lecture L. Ron spoke of 'extending the usual definition and adding the word answer'. Thus this definition would be: Scientology, the science of knowing how to know answers.

"Many thanks for 'The Aberree'. It is fun. Has anyone complimented you upon the clever drawings, as well as the clever articles? I think the whole arrangement is artistic and interesting."--Dr. Vivien Morris, Los Angeles, Calif.

"The definition of Scientology was one of the projects Ron assigned to me while I was in Phoenix and after batting my brains, my case, my soul, my body, and my theta against a brick wall for a week, I eventually came up with one which seems to be fairly satisfactory: 'Scientology is the observation and use of the knowledge, structures, and functions of humanity for the development and creation of man in his ultimate form'...I find it is a definition from which other simple though not comprehensive definitions can be derived."--Jack Horner, London, Eng.

"I am very glad to see a paper like the Aberree. Hope you keep it up; it's just what we need." -- Geo. E. Larson, Tampa, Fla.

"Another thing of interest here is an experiment which has been tried in a small way. Acting as ministers, staff members have been visiting hospitals and sanitariums to cheer people up. Their reception has been extremely good, and the results have been greatly worthwhile. Burke Belknap was one of the visitors. In ten minutes he exteriorized a nine-year-old girl who was in grave condition with blood poisoning, had her fix herself up, so that two days later she was discharged from the hospital. So now the training program has been slanted in that direction. People are being trained, and will be certified and commissioned as ministers. Then they will be assigned certain territory which they are supposed to cover in this manner and make regular reports to the HASI.

"By the proper use of this method, it is expected that auditors will build up private practices for themselves. These are supposed to be handled thru the HASI in some manner, so as to make sure of the quality of work being done, and otherwise to keep the organization informed as to developments. I don't know just what the mechanism will be here.

"Ron is going to give these auditors some personal training, in addition to the other work they are getting. The new professional training course has been the basis of this work up to now.

"That new course, by the way, seems to

be a really remarkable thing. I have heard the first several tapes, about six I think, and I like it very much. Also the HASI is at last and actually examining auditors. We had the first section of the examination last night...

"Operation Phoenix has been going on in a big way and the results are beginning to show up in the fact that a few persons are attending the church services. And some of them are getting remarkable results from their attendance."--Edd Clark, Phoenix, Ariz.

"Thank you for The Aberree...I think your industry and ability make it an admirable publication for Scientologists. At present, though, I don't place myself in that classification...I don't know of any other Scientologists in this area than Stan Grady, and he is 30 miles away. Pittsburgh does not seem to be very well represented...Perhaps one reason is that Hubbard never came here."--Bob Van Nice, Pittsburgh, Penn.

"Your Xmas Aberree at hand and I find that it lives up to its name.

"I wish to comment with a historical (hysterical) note. In the very beginning we were told to eliminate or take out of the pc all engrams, and by this method some diseases were cured, mentalities improved, hair raised and new teeth grown. This taking the pc to a dry cleaning process and removing his engrams proved too long a process and Ron had to think up something else to keep folks guessing and keep the shekels rolling in for new procedures.

"At the early stage of dianetics I got the idea of taking the pc out of his engrams en masse instead of taking the engrams piecemeal out of the pc. I had several suggestions come to me with ideas for such procedure, but I insisted that the only way to take the pc out of the engrams was to run him in future time, this leaving the engrams by the wayside to wither from sheer neglect. This idea did not pan out well as the technique was not right.

"Ron...brought up the idea of exteriorization of the pc, stating that this was all that was necessary and that the pc would clear himself thus of anything he wanted to be cleared from. Bob Arentz in the latest Aberree hit the two nails on the head thus, 'Tis now possible to clear a person and leave all physical ailments intact and under the doctor's care'. This is an inspirational or perspirational gem, for that is just what is happening so far as I am able to judge. I have taken up this idea with Bill Bradner to see what he works out of it... There is a student for you and he will get there if anyone does.

"May I suggest for experimenters that they get the pc exteriorized, then suggest that he go one month, for instance in future time, and then suggest that engrams are thus left behind and disintegrated. This may not be the final technique, of course, but the idea I still think is good. Simply getting a pc exteriorized means nothing so far as his engrams are concerned. At present there seems to be a reluctance toward suggestion of any kind so far as pc activities are concerned; he is supposed to run engrams out as desired, but that does not occur and Arentz's observation still holds. When you tell a pc to become exteriorized and suggest to him how to do it, isn't that suggestion? Why stop suggestions at that point? Just because some folks might consider suggestions of any kind hypnosis?

"Ronald B. Howes is right back where he started from as a child in regard to religion. He is in someone's valence and has never gotten out of it. Naturally, when he becomes confused he runs back to childhood protective valences. He just hasn't gotten anywhere on the time track.

"Of all things, his return to his former religion is rather incongruous as that is the church that would not allow its members to take up dianetics in the first place.

"As to scientology being a religious movement--that is a scream--another of Ron's fiction stories. He is mixed up, too, for the theta is not the soul or God-self, it is simply the ego-I-self, a purely physical mechanism with nothing of the spiritual about it. Why make scientology a laughing stock? Or, is scientology on its way out? The surest way to wreck it is to hook it up with a religious trend which is not religious at all.

"To simplify it: There is just God and man. Religion is the study of the EXACT relationship between God and man, and it is not theta at all."--Dr. Addison O'Neill, Daytona Beach, Fla.

(Ed.Note--In the above letter, Dr. O'Neill expresses views on engram running and Scientology's rôle as a religion which are at wide variance with our understanding. These columns, however, are open to anyone wanting to discuss the matter, pro or con.)

"I enjoyed the report on the Congress and your explanation of the newer procedures."--R.C. Youtsey, Collinsville, Ill.

"Ding it, Alphia, about Indians working here, I didn't say of them, individually, that 'he is screened on the electropsychometer.' But SHE is; only shes work here.

"These girls are traced electropsychometrically back through their genetic ancestry, and those selected are descendants from handicraft artists that lived in the court of the Emperor Montezuma at Tenochtitlan. These women workers produced Aztec art in obsidian and colored

plumages, the latter being incredibly beautiful creations that they manufactured all day long, yet remained in high tone.

"We have had only one exception, a girl descended from the house of the royal Incas, and from a line of workers in Incan gold vessels.

"These are the girls who build electropsychometers. They do not know or care a fig about mindology or about electronics. They work entirely from colored picture charts, and their output is excellent. Visitors who have occasionally seen some of these glamor babes always stare bug-eyed and ask: 'Where do you get THEM?' I get them by sending out word on my Indian grapevine, and they come in. We keep losing them by way of marriage, always with a very lovely wedding. We do not have a single one today that we started with six years ago, but each one, before she leaves, sends for and trains another to take her place."--Volney G. Mathison, Los Angeles, Calif.

"The Aberree is more fun all the time." --Richard Kerlin, University City, Mo.

"Have just been reading your editorial and believe that Hubbard just might have the rub on you when he says that Scientology is a science of knowing how to know. The stress, I believe, may be placed on the how for the reason that after a certain amount of tossing and scrounging and 'growing', one eventually gets to the point where it is imperative that he either sink or swim. Some not quite so strong tend to sink, but there are those who will not admit defeat.

"Out of this strange hanging-onness finally a dim light starts showing a long way off. That light signifies the 'know'. It will--in time--be all encompassing. That, to me at the present time, is a certainty. I've had glimpses and the most wonderful serene feeling comes with it. And then, too, I have had glimpses of not only circumstances surrounding me and mine but of everyone. You might say that the whole universe and all other universes combined were one and my fingers were counting the pulse beat. Being aware of everything in all universes to me would be 'to know'.

"Scientology is only the starting point. It won't do the job for you, but it will help. As I've said before, it is a very useful tool--as useful to a 'homo sap' as a hammer and nails are to a carpenter.

"I do not think it necessary to bow down 3 times daily and 'Allah' Hubbard even though his work has helped a good many to start the long road to 'knowingness'. It is through my own experience with this material that I--at the present time, at least--think that Hubbard knew what he was talking about when he said: 'A science of knowing how to know.' It probably will come to you sometime when you are least expecting it--just what that last word 'know' means. And the full significance will be like a bolt out of the blue. I truly hope you will experience some of the 'glimpses' I've had. It's a moving experience, and you will never be quite the same again...

"About deMille's comments on 'The Golden Dawn', if one reads his comments carefully and looks to see--seems as though it's loaded. He hopes it will go over and has doubts that it will in the manner promised. He also leaves the thought that the 'church' can be as destructive as the A-bomb deal on Hiroshima. And it might well be the beginning of the complete falling down of organized Christianity as we know it today... I sincerely wish every one of the people connected with the church could read and ponder over his letter and then resolve to live up to the finest tenets of the organization. In other words, make the dreams reality--and as you know, that takes time, effort, and thought. Guts, too!"--Jackie Ishmael, Oklahoma City, Ok.

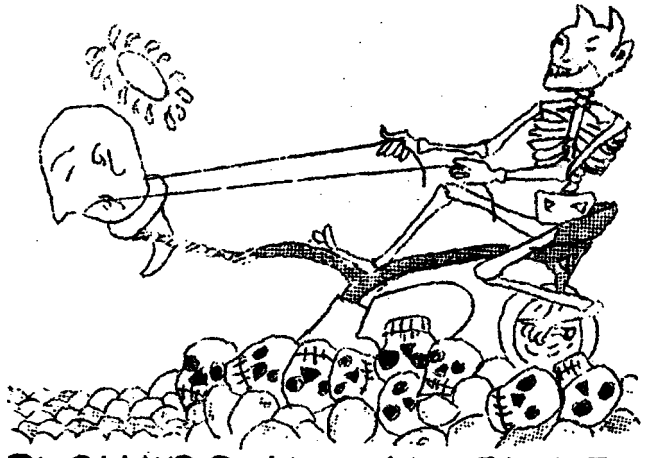
"I understand you have the only copy of EX CALIBUR, that book Mr.Hubbard wrote which made raving maniacs out of the few who read it. What would you charge me for a copy if I promise not to reveal where I got it? I understand Mr. Hubbard once offered to sell this book for $1,500 but that the manuscript disappeared when the office was moved out of Phoenix."--(Name Undecipherable), Orlando, Fla.

"I find that it is impossible to ignore your pithy comments and I hope they continue."-- John R. Richards, Jr., Hampton, Va.

"Keep on having fun! It's contagious, (thank heaven)...I heartily endorse your 'policy'-- plus 'Note', etc... No charge for above endorsement--it has no MEST value!" -- Perle C. Ouellette, Detroit, Mich.

"Only wish the copies were closer together."--Hellyn Allan, Abilene, Tex.

"We've enjoyed the two sample copies you sent very much and wish to continue to enjoy them."-- Dr. Herman K. Nelson, Lunenburg, Nova Scotia.

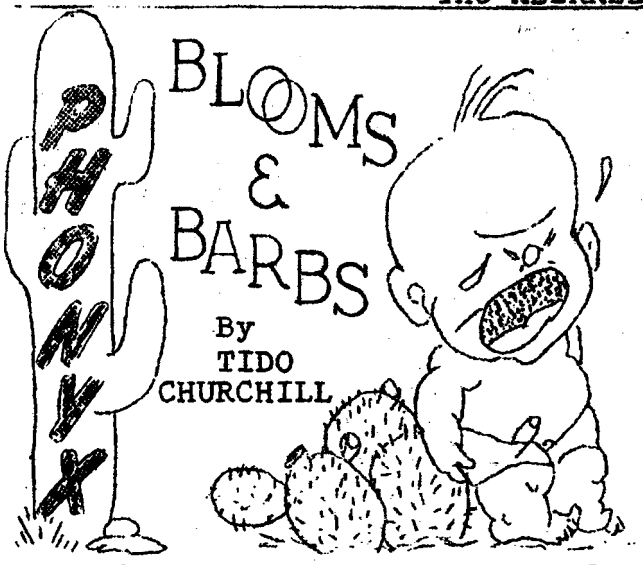


PLOWING Up the FIELD

Two late August visitors to The ABERREE were John and Lillian Bloomquist, who found the heat of Kansas and Oklahoma a bit too much for their Illinois-tempered constitutions. So they bought an air conditioner for their new car in Kansas. They were headed for a two-week vacation in Phonyx (where it never gets hot) and California (where it's so smoggy you can't tell whether it's hot or cold.) For four hours, John and Ye Ed let what little hair we have left down on the entire roster of Scientologists and Dianeticists, and O! what we didn't find out about you! and you!! and you!!!...Julia Lewis, C.A.D.A. president, whose occupation of MEST space is as hard to keep track of as a thetan doing Change of Space processing, is reported back at her old address in Compton, Calif...Also, the CADA BULLETIN now boasts of a 900 circulation--free to those who won't donate--which doesn't begin to compare to the circulation of Ye Devil's FLAME-THROWER, which gets less and less free with every edition...Bob Gardner has moved from Okla. City to Austin, Tex., and reports his search for kindred Scientology-Dianetic spirits in his new environment is being held up by the many things his wife can find for him to do around their new home...Ray Kinney, 'tis reported, is in Nebraska on a month's visit with relatives, and just daring anyone to look like he or she might be willing to be a pre-clear...

If the czar of E-therapy doesn't get his full $18,125, he can blame the editor of The ABERREE, who stopped a $5--repeat: FIVE DOLLAR--chain letter, and just as his name got to the top, too. In addition, of all people taking a chance on this type of racket, was a certain Eidetic "Reverend" from the South--the deep South, that is. Things must be getting a bit tough down there in Fairhope... Alma Hill, in a confidential "members-only report" to her Boston group, commented that The ABERREE "is not yet $2. Not worth it." She also added that "it is informative once you sift the chaff". So, if you've been undecided about subscribing, there are some who do and some who don't...Peggy Conway, "Bachelor, Doctor, and Deacon, no less", reports the hanging of five degrees from the top of a tree in her Connecticut retreat. And she sends us a Christmas card--with a couple green "blankets" to keep us warm!...It took all the strength six nurses could muster to keep Harry Crass, of Phoenix, in bed after an operation. It seems that Harry can make some pretty powerful postulates...Ross Lamoreaux is being very, very mysterious over some new project he's cooking up in Phoenix--that is, when he can find time from his auditing practice...Aside to Joe Wallace: We know people who make a living trying...

Confessed "Dianologists" at the OKLACON (a convention of science fiction fans) held in Oklahoma City over the Labor Day weekend included: Mr. and Mrs. Robert Burns of Dallas, W. P. Mullen of Tulsa, and Jim Lear of Norman, Okla., as well as Ye Ed (who was one of the speakers) and Ye Publisher (who went to check up on the speaker.) Next year's OKLACON will be held in Tulsa over the July 4 weekend so as not to interfere with the national convention, it was decided...Stanley Stromfield, HCA, of Brooklyn, N.Y., stopped in Enid on



Phoenix, Ariz., 5 Sept., 1954

Attendance at Church of Scientology sessions, in response to Operation Phoenix, has been much more encouraging the last two weekends. There were eight and 11 newcomers respectively, plus several repeats.

I had a definite feeling at the three sessions I attended as receptionist last weekend of much more acceptance and much less resistance--as though, in spite of the presentation, they sensed that it was much more scientific than religious, and this was what they wanted.

The attendance for this weekend was eight new ones on Saturday and two today with several repeats both days. This is important, because the ones who return usually bring their husband, wife, or a friend with them.

The percentage predicted for this operation was one-half of one percent and so far (from a 25,000 mailing of "The Golden DAWN") it is about one-tenth of one percent. However, I feel more optimistic than I did two weeks ago.

The free processing of a group of children up to age 12 will be resumed on Saturdays.

In addition to the retraining classes conducted by Bob Sutton four nights a week at 50 cents per person, a new "First Aid Course" for anyone not yet acquainted with Scientology is in progress three nights a week at a fee of $2.50 per night, three nights for $5, or two weeks for $10.

Another innovation is the availability of a minister every Wednesday from 2 to 5 for private consultation. No fee.

L. Ron Hubbard has rewritten the Auditor's Handbook and supplemented it so there are now 40 steps. It has gone to the printers and will be put out in pocket size on India paper.

Bob Churchill has been giving Bud Eubank an intensive intensive: 78 hours to date on Route 2 of Intensive Procedure, with 32 hours of Opening Procedure by Duplication.

Jim Pinkham took off on his motorcycle to attend the science fiction convention in San Francisco, but went to sleep and hit a bridge at Blythe, Calif. Damage to the motorcycle was considerably more than to Jim, who got only a badly sprained ankle.

Edd Clark, here to get his case improved, reports a great advance in tone, but not much in perceptics. He has made several recordings with his accordion, and these are being used at Church services as background music instead of Bach et al.

The Bob Suttons were in Dallas recently to transfer their household effects to Phoenix.

It is understood the HASI, at a recent board meeting, decided to "get tough", and institute suits against "any person, magazine, or organization that it considers to be defaming, misrepresenting, slandering, harming, etc." Scientology. Jim Struckmeyer has been named legal counsel to expedite such actions.

(Ed. Note: One of the first to be singled out for attack was the practice of Concept Therapy.)

In connection with this, a gradient scale of ex-communication has been set up, and auditors who fail to meet certain requirements of the Committee of Examination, Certification, and Services are being notified that they have been evaluated and invalidated by the Board.

his way to Phoenix where he'll add the HASI's Doctorate Course to his bank of knowledge... Martha Courtis, winding up the summer at her Montana ranch before going back to Ann Arbor, Mich., sent us a birthday-Christmas-Easter-Fourth of July-Labor Day-Thanksgiving greeting from Yellowstone. What? No Father's Day?... Because of a paid advertisement in the September ABERREE, a Florida correspondent warns us we face classification as "a squirrel". Well, all the squirrels we've known have been animals that keep nuts from rotting where they fall.

According to DIANOTES, Eph and Joyce Howard have moved to Indianapolis, Ind., from Tullahoma, Tenn.; Russ Haggard has taken over A. E. Kitselman's Institute of Integration in Los Angeles; Ted Robles, Jr. is doing chemical research for Uncle Sam in North Africa; and John Farrell has abandoned the Road Show to settle in Phoenix. In regards to this latter item, Phoenix didn't keep John very long, and we understand he's back in California, although not at the same old stand...Will Roth warns his readers that if their next issue of The FLITTER hasn't the squared columns and neatness of previous issues, don't throw any bricks at him. He's no longer pecking the careful typewriter FLITTERwise... Adele Mazurek reports that two of their students, Millie and Leonard Becker, were married August 2, and the school feted them with a party the following day. Two other students, Hazel Winters and John Minnis, took the marital vows on September 4, with Roman Mazurek as best man. ...The Purcells--Don & Margaret--are at home in Wichita again after a six-week vacation at Gull Lake near Brainerd, Minn.,fishing (says Margaret) and thinking (says Don). ...George Seidler, who gave us his El Cerrito school when the HASI altered its training program, is moving to Peoria, Ill.,where he'll manage his father's magazine distribution agency... Joyce Barrett of San Francisco is displaying a bust she sculptured of LRH. Evidently the subject liked the facsimile, because she even has photographs he made of it.

Road Show Stops in Enid for Nose Count

Puffing into town in a car so loaded with people and luggage that it might have been taken for the Joad car in "Grapes of Wrath" --except for the fact you can't get a mattress on top of an open convertible--the Scientology Road Show came to Enid September 1, unheralded and unsung.

Fresh, they reported, from a series of very successful appearances in such whistle stops as Houston, Dallas, and Monahans, Tex. Ahead of them were more whistle stops: Wichita, St. Louis, Chicago--and finally Broadway before they embark on the briny for the wide open spaces of Europe.

No show was given in Enid. This was merely a rest stop, where they could get away from the footlights and the cheering multitudes for an evening. Not even Scientology was discussed after the first six hours of their six-hour stay. And it gave the troupe a chance to get together and count noses for the first time since leaving Phoenix. Usually, after a show, one or more members is left behind in a town to take care of what cash customers might be flushed and/or flush.

Their audience of one--Earl Cunard of Crescent, Okla.--joined the troupe for the evening's festivities. Norbert Hosey of Weir, Kas., who'd come to Enid especially for the show, was a day too early and had gone to Wichita, hoping to catch it there Thursday night.

Members of the troupe are Ted and Tam Otteson, Margaret Scholtz, Lee Burgess, and Charles Mackay. Charles, only recently arrived from Melbourne, Australia, is the replacement for John Farrell, who replaced Jack Horner.

The show is slated to end its U. S. tour in Washington, D.C., on October 15.

-eØe-

What's happening in Phoenix? John Bloomquist writes a full report on his recent visit--in the November ABERREE.

-eØe-

CONFUCIUS SAY: "People 'shot from guns' take long time to die."

CAFÉ OPERATORS PLEASE NOTE: The price of coffee has taken three successive drops in the last few weeks! This follows the statement by investigators that the upward spiral in the cost of the bean was dictated by gambling and not by a crop freeze.

The Perkins, Okla., JOURNAL obtained the deed for some original Indian land, and now is offering title to two-inch squares for sale (with a year's subscription thrown in). The ABERREE throws in a lot of dirt with each subscription, too.

On Aug. 26, 1904, the nation's first "speeder" got five days in jail for driving 20 miles an hour. Since then, although billions are spent to make cars and roads safe, trapping drivers who exceed a wide variety of arbitraries set up by motion-shy legislative bodies has become the No. 1 U. S. "racket". If you move, you may be speeding, and subject to a fine. If you don't move, a traffic meter will get you.

A Colorado doctor has discovered that Scotch tape, in 95 percent of his laceration cases, is as good or better than surgical stitches. So, don't abandon the mock-up just because it lost its head; get it taped back on.

An Indian, Chief Frank Buckshot Standing Horse of Sapulpa, Okla., had to make a door-to-door canvass of his boyhood home in Bono, Ohio, to prove his birth. He needed a birth certificate before the Uncle who took his land away from his ancestors would grant him permission to cross into Mexico and continue his missionary work.

The Air Force turned down a former convict when he tried to enlist, so he donned a colonel's uniform, obtained forged papers, and was doing right well at Williams AFB out in Arizona until he was challenged. He had the brass for a colonel, but his youth and apparent intelligence, gave him away.

An engineer, contending that a blanket held above his head would act as a rudder and keep his feet down, jumped 160 feet from the Triborough Bridge in New York into East River. He proved his point, and escaped unhurt, but since the feat didn't meet the cops' acceptance level, they jugged him for a mental overhauling.

Japanese farmers have filed a $360 claim against the U.S. for melons paratroopers destroyed and/or ate when they landed en masse in the fields. The army is indignant, and insist the bill shouldn't be more than $36.

"Darn that guy Dior!"

The Data's a Bit Stale, But Now It's "Official"

In an announcement that will come to few as startling or necessary, Art Coulter, M.D., of Worthington, Ohio, has announced his complete withdrawal from dianetics.

This follows within only a few months his resignation from the Dianetic Foundation in Wichita and the organizing of what he calls a "new science" under the tentative label of "Synergetics".

(Dr. Coulter's most recent definition of Synergetics: "You scratch my back and I'll scratch yours", which sounds similar to the type of therapy we've seen monkeys practicing in the zoo.)

Dr. Art's statement follows:

"In the interests of harmony and as a gesture of good will, among other reasons, I have decided to withdraw from dianetics.

"Please notify all concerned of the following:

"1. That Analytical Procedure should no longer be regarded as a 'dianetic' approach, but rather as a part of synergetics.

"2. That while there is no restriction on its free use by anyone, the use of Analytical Procedure by anyone charging a fee for processing is not authorized.

"3. That the path of synergetics and the synergetic movement will henceforth finally, completely, and irrevocably be away from dianetics and the dianetic movement."

-eØe-

NEWS from OUR SPATIAL CORRESPONDENTS

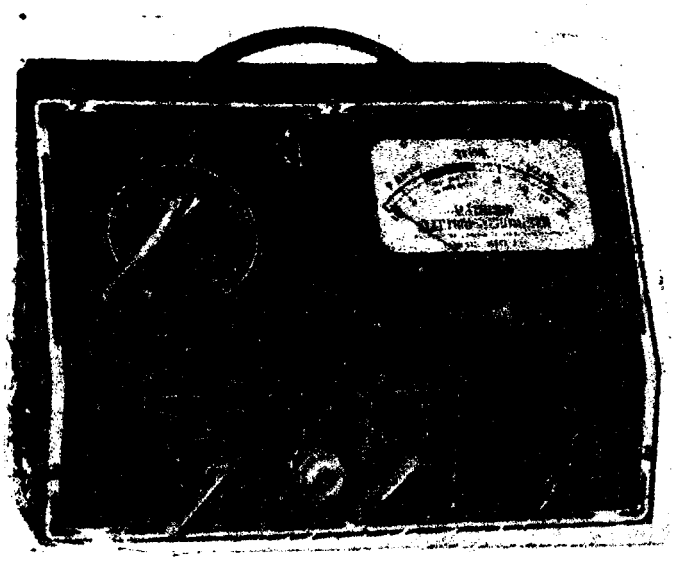
MARS--kyst bygklm zx't, exerp. tg. mnyt plxmvhy stkr plzth.

VENUS--lissple glict flivecsochity tassic ci ic so si icchi.

ALPHA CENTAURI--[illegible]

PLUTO--a.tpm jinnstf od esmyrf gpt qrtgptzomh s qtr-gtpmysa apnpypzu pm yjr wirrm.

SATURN--[illegible]



L. Ron Hubbard, in his tape-recorded addresses before the June Conference of Scientologists, stated:

"That a physical meter can detect and measure this (spiritual) force is fantastic...but this meter does it!"

This statement is in reference to the theta-sensitive model AR-5 with dual electropsychometric and audio-registration circuits; operable with either hand electrodes or search probe. Price new $262.00. ONE only available, used, (traded back for an E-AR-400). PRICE $165.00.

And SPECIAL!!!

Used Model H-53 instruments, similar to the HM-4 illustrated above. $49.50

Write for descriptions of these and other models to

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th Street
Los Angeles 7, Calif.

John Noyga Takes Life with Fumes from Car

Sketchy reports reaching The ABERREE office tell of the death last month of John H. Neugebauer (John Noyga), who took his own life with carbon monoxide fumes. John's body was found in his parked car in Newland township, Penn., three days after his death. The coroner of Oxford, Penn., returned a verdict of suicide.

Neugebauer was 30 years old, and was one of the first auditors to be granted the degree of Doctor of Scientology. Following the December, 1952, training course in Philadelphia, the Phoenix office of the H.A.S. was closed and the organization moved to the Quaker City. Dr. Neugebauer was in charge of teaching the doctorate course at the Hubbard Foundation school in Camden, N. J., until after the September, 1953, Congress when L. Ron Hubbard returned to America, resumed control of the organization, and set up temporarily in Camden. After the December Congress in Phoenix, the H.A.S. was again moved to Arizona.

Private funeral services for Neugebauer were held in Kennett Square, Penn., and the body was cremated.

Neugebauer is survived by his widow, the former Helen O'Brien, whom he married in 1952.

Conference Attendance Is Small But Enthusiastic

Although only 50 persons showed up for the second Southeastern Dianetic Conference held August 21 and 22 in Atlanta, Ga., interest and enthusiasm made up for the lack of attendance, according to Ernest P. Pope, chairman, and Marjorie Sapp, secretary.

Speakers at the conference, and their subjects, included: Paul Metcalf, "Practical Dianetics"; Bill Roth, "Applied Scientology"; Frank Silver, "Chemical Assists"; Alberta Elliott, "Point of View"; Dr. W.T. Bidwell, "Experience with People"; Harold Schroeppel, "Being A Family Auditor", and John and Agnes Fitzpatrick led a panel on case histories. In addition, short tapes were played from Eph Howard, Stan Grady, Faith Rossiter, and Alphia Hart. A tape from A. E. Van Vogt arrived too late for the meeting.

A complete tape of the proceedings was made, and Pope reports these are being made into notes to be made available probably in late November.

-eØe-

Those who make the most noise about the harm comic books and movies are doing to children probably do the least to give those "misguided" children something better to do.

-eØe-

NO KIDDING--Henceforth, if your ABERREE is marked "sample copy", we won't invade your privacy again without an invitation--a $2 invitation, that is.

LIFE REALLY COULD BE TOUGH--30 YEARS AGO

Back in the days before Scientology, no one knew how to process a stubborn wife; public opinion frowned on divorce, and the law shook its head at murder. That's why the problem our hero had in SCRUB OAKS got too big for the tiny bedroom behind the printing office of a small town, and was practically unsolvable until . . . But there isn't enough space in this small ad to tell you what happened. Many have bought the book, and interrupted their television ritual, but none has demanded a refund. Maybe you, too, can enjoy remembering how tough it was back in 1923--before Scientology and television.

332 pages, bound in cloth and stamped in gold $3.50

ALPHIA HART, 207 North Washington, Enid, Oklahoma

The ABERREE

NOVEMBER, 1954 VOL. 1, NO. 7

Published at ENID, Okla., U.S.A. Price: $2 a Year; 25¢ a Copy

Validate It, and You Give It Beingness

(These are notes from a lecture by L. Ron Hubbard before the "Get Thee Behind Me, Thetan" unit of the Clinical Course. It is suggested that any non-graduates using these techniques intersperse the session with plenty of SELF-ANALYSIS and holding the two back corners of the room. Other lecture notes will be printed from time to time.--EDITOR.)

DIRECT LIVING PROCESS

We have known that validation grants beingness. If you ignore something, it rarely materializes.

Granting of life to things is a slightly new track.

An individual will grant just so much beingness to entheta, and then it materializes.

It's routine that you ask a pre-clear to recall something pleasant, and after a little while, he gets swamped with unpleasant things. The trick

(Continued on Page 5.)

SOMEBODY THREATENS TO SUE ABERREE OVER SOMETHING OR OTHER

"True Story" of "Fac. One" Gun Is Told

Students of Dianetics and Scientology have been well briefed on "Fac. One" and various invading forces--but where do they relate these to present time? Are those merely incidents to be dug up by those who run so-called "past lives"?

Must everything of this nature be dated millions, or trillions, of years ago? Are there invading forces at work today, moving so quietly and subtly that none of us suspects? And have these anything to do with the so-called "flying saucers", on which no two "observers" can seem to agree?

While The Editor was

(Continued on Page 9.)

On October 2, the following letter arrived in The ABERREE office:

"Be informed that Volney Mathison is at present being sued for his patents. Your affiliation with Volney puts you on the same edge as he.

"Please reply.

(Signed) "Dr. R. F. Steves".

The letter was written on a letterhead of the International Guild of Scientologists, which, according to a bulletin dated August 9, had been reorganized into the Committee of Examination, Certification, and Services of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International. It was mailed in an H.A.S.I. envelope.

We couldn't figure it out. Neither could the Publisher. Nor the neighbor's cat which

(Continued on Page 7.)

MIDWEST Scientology and Dianetic CONVENTION ★ ENID, Oct. 30-31--Two Days of Data, Auditing, and Fun

THE ABERREE

The Non-serious Voice of All Serious "Sciences of Thought", with a Circulation that Covers the Earth.

Published in the Dark of the Moon--6 to 12 Moons a Year--at 207 N. Washington, Enid, Okla.

Editor: The Rev. Mr. Dr. ALPHIA OMEGA HART, D.Scn., F.Scn., B.Scn.(2), D.D., HCA, HDA.

Publisher: AGNES JOHNSON HART, HCA, WFE, SEC., H.Kpr., ETC.

POLICY--Don't take it so damn' seriously.

NOTE--We reserve the right to change our minds from issue to issue--or even from Page 1 to Page 2, if we desire.

Subscription Price: Same as last month--$2 a year. No trade-ins or refunds, even if you don't like it, or we quit sending it.

Advertising Rates: $1 a column inch, if you get results; double that if you don't.

VOL. I, No. 7 NOVEMBER, 1954

WHAT WE DON'T LIKE ABOUT THE ABERREE

These changes we make each month in The ABERREE aren't aimed entirely at confusing our readers, or providing randomity. Some are dictated by the material we have, but most of the changes reflect our dissatisfaction with previous issues.

For one thing, we hope to look more like a magazine in the future than like a newspaper. For another, we'd like a different type of copy--and in this, we invite our readers to help us out.

No matter what "science of thought" you follow, you have some reason for continuing that line. What is it? If you practice Dianetics or Scientology, what success have you had? How about some Case Histories? What can you say that will validate Man, explain his rise or fall? point the way to a brighter, more certain future?

Those who think The ABERREE has only one goal--to take a cynical, satirical poke at Scientology, those who oppose Scientology, L. Ron Hubbard, or anything else other than the Army and asininity--are mistaken. Satire, even in the hands of an expert, has limited value. And we're no expert. Sometimes, we'll admit, our efforts are just plain "corny".

So, if there's something you don't like about The ABERREE, tell us. You see, we don't like it either, and that's why we didn't send you this issue. We didn't even print one this month.

MUST A GLOBE BE SACRIFICED TO BOMB TEST?

When the first atomic bomb was launched against Hiroshima to reflect the insanity of an avenging nation, scientists tried to salve the fears of the portion of the populace that could look ahead with the assurance:

"No one needs fear any bigger--or smaller--bomb. The formula of the A-bomb is critical, and to try and enlarge or reduce the proportions would only result in a 'dud'. That is why the EXACT proportions must be guarded with this country's life."

Announcements that the Bikini test bombs were greater than those which brought Japan to her knees were denied. "They were just more efficient," said the pacifiers.

Then came the H-bomb, with the A-bomb merely providing the match to set off this suicidal demon. In recent Pacific tests, "freedom of the seas" had to be suspended over a 700-mile radius to "protect" any ships that might find their path in sequestered waters.

Now, two TIME magazine writers have published a book, entitled "The Hydrogen Bomb", which reveals for the first time (no pun intended) that the U. S. has perfected a "super H-Bomb" that can destroy an entire nation at one whoo-o-o-f--with the punch of nearly 45 million tons of TNT. Because of the square ratio at which an explosion is effective, this probably does NOT mean that the blast would level an entire country, unless it were directed at some tiny nation. However, it does show to what lengths a destruction-happy gang of licensed murderers will go, and

1ST COLONEL---My regret isn't that the bomb we tested was stronger than we'd expected--but now I'll never make General.

2ND COLONEL--Humph! All space is alike. No restricted area for officers. And these millions of lights--I'm sure some of them were mere enlisted men. Not a one even blinks in salute!

if they have a bomb that will destroy a nation, no doubt they already have at least done research on how to build a bomb that will wipe out a continent, or even an entire planet.

The book alleges that Russia went ahead of the U.S. in atomic research in 1953 because of political squabbles, and much of the blame is laid at the door of Dr. Philip Oppenheimer, who helped to father the A-bomb. This could be true, in which case no nation is safe, and the next war will be won with the first blast, and a world of radioactive desert, so often pictured by science fiction writers, will be a reality.

Then, too, there is the possibility that the charge is false, and merely a motivator for continued research into bigger and better death-dealing weapons.

The danger lies in the statement that the military forces did not dare test the super-weapon in the Pacific last spring because of the risk. This leaves us safe only as long as sane, death-fearing men control such tests. But how long will that be?

Recently, in West Germany, fire fighting "tests" were made over stored jet fuel, and after the holocaust of stupidity, 25 burned and blackened bodies--victims of a "bad guess"--were just as dead as if they'd been slain in battle.

It may be only months, or maybe years, before the ultimate in global destruction comes about--not from war but because some grown-up child, told by Father he never could play with firecrackers, or matches, proves Father was wrong.

WHEN WE CAN'T CREATE, WE'LL COPYRIGHT IT

Several persons seem amazed, (so they write) that we don't copyright each issue of The ABERREE? "Why?" they ask.

Well, it might be any one of three reasons:

1. Uncle Sam charges $4 to protect you from "other" thieves and plagiarists.

2. We doubt if anyone's going to steal anything we print. It's not that important.

3. Copyrighting everything you write is a confession that you have little faith in your ability to continue producing salable stuff--and that there may come a time when you'll have to fall back on your own, protected material to make a living. When we can't produce new copy for The ABERREE, The ABERREE ceases to exist, because we're certain no one wants to read what we said yesterday and today tomorrow.

NEW 'ITE' UNIT

Realizing that there are too Many religions, too many ologies, and too many isms, The ABERREE staff, in special executive session, has announced the founding of a completely new organization.

There will be no dues, no diplomas, no special courses, no certificates, no degrees, and no titles. Membership is obtained merely by recognizing that the person is not outside infinity. A card to this effect will be issued if the adherent doubts his ability to convince others that they, too, are not separate beings in an infinity of their own.

The organization will be known as "The Infinites". Dissenters who wish to split off into their own infinities will be called "Split Infinities".

(More details, maybe, next month.)

ENID CONFERENCE MAY SPARK OTHERS

Auditing, Discussions to Stress Scientology

Hopes that the Midwest Dianetics and Scientology Conference, to be held in Enid October 30 and 31, will lay the groundwork for other get-togethers, was voiced by Norman Fritz of Wichita, chairman of the conference, this week.

Norman says a program has been arranged that will center around Scientology techniques and procedures, but will not be closed to a discussion of other therapies.

The convention will open Saturday, with registration at 1 p. m. in the East Lounge of the Hotel Youngblood, which is less than two blocks from The ABERREE office. Earlier arrivals will spend Saturday morning in self-arranged "bull sessions".

Lectures and group auditing, either by selected leaders or by tapes, have been arranged for Saturday afternoon and evening, and following the noon luncheon Sunday. Tapes and tape recorders will be available for those wishing to use them Sunday morning. Also, a volunteer auditing system will be set up.

Much of the "live" program will be patterned after the one given so successfully several weeks ago by the Scientology Road Show when it appeared in Wichita. Tentative speakers for this presentation include: Doyle Longhurst, John Burch, Nelda Woodring, Genevieve Crist, and Norman Fritz.

Charge for the delegates, Fritz said, will be $2.25 per person, which includes Sunday's noon luncheon at the hotel. For those unable to attend the luncheon, the assessment will be only $1 per person to cover convention costs.

A large delegation from Wichita, and several from other Kansas and Oklahoma points, have announced plans to attend. Invitations have been extended several prominent auditors, as well as members of the H.A.S.I. staff in Phoenix.

Although advance registration is not required, it is urged that those knowing they will attend, or who wish further information, write Agnes Hart, 207 North Washington, Enid. Agnes is corresponding secretary for the convention.

Doctor Sues 'The Ghost' for 3/40 Million Dollars

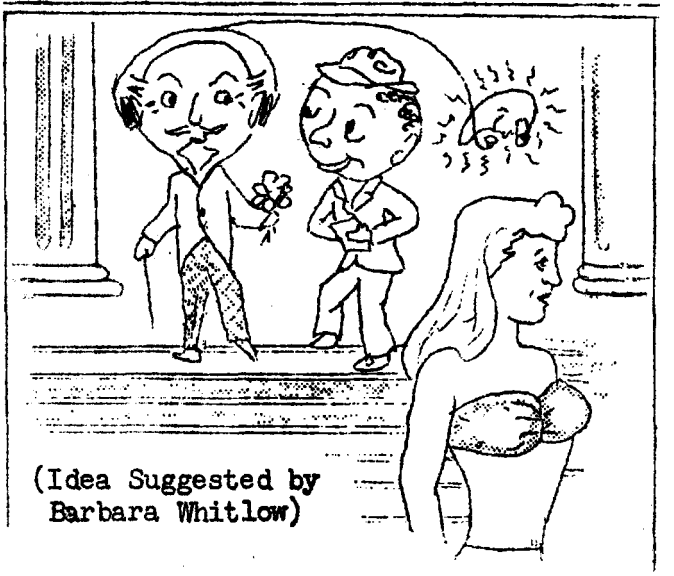
Several months ago, Dr. Clem Johnson, who has a unique way of expressing himself in "The Ghost of Scientology" about persons with whom he disagrees, took to task a certain "Dr. Vick's Vapor-Rub", whom he accused of "trying to seduce every lady preclear that he got for treatment."

There was much conjecture as to whom was meant by this unnamed "Dr.Vapor-Rub".

On Sept. 21, Dr.P.D.NaPier of Orlando, Fla., a chiropractor and fellow graduate of Johnson's from the Fourth Clinical Unit, filed a libel suit in a Florida court, claiming it was he to whom The GHOST referred as "Dr. Vick's Vapor-Rub", and asked $75,000 damages to his reputation. Much of The GHOST's article was quoted in Florida daily newspapers.

We don't know how much damage a story in The GHOST can do--we weren't hurt by an earlier GHOST report that we'd been driven from Phoenix in a police clean-up--but we can see how much more damaging might be The GHOST's story in newspapers which number readers by the thousands instead of a few hundred.

Dr. Johnson now operates the Southeastern Scientology Training and Processing Center in Orlando.



(Idea Suggested by Barbara Whitlow)

REPORTER--So you're 102 today? To what do you accredit your longevity?

CENTENARIAN--A sharp-eyed thetan, good communication--and I been in Scientology for nigh on to three years.

Direct Living Process Must Be Well Audited, and Given No Significance Whatever!

Clinical Course Notes

WHAT YOU VALIDATE, YOU GIVE LIFE TO

(Continued from Page 1.)

was: granting of beingness was being given to the past, and it began to materialize automatically.

When we talk of validation, we're not talking about running pleasure moments. That was running a pattern of flows.

Granting of beingness is having a machine run without wires or dynamos to it.

The universe is designed to stop communication; only cosmic rays come through MEST barriers, and they come through everything at a tremendous rate. Only special shields can stop them.

The only way <u>everything</u> can communicate with you is when you're dead. The thetan gets the idea it is necessary for communication to pass from him in order for him to feel it.

Granting aliveness to something is essentially good; not granting aliveness, and setting up resisting screens, causes it to materialize and jam the machine.

One climbs out of the hole by changing his frame of mind to where he doesn't resist an object; even ignores it. This can be done by Acceptance Level Processing--find out the thing he can accept, and run it.

Level One is what everybody thinks you want, and Level Two is what we want--what our grandfathers laid down solid screens against.

An acceptable movie to the public mind would make your hair stand on end.

Refusing life to something necessitates putting up a sheet of life to do the resisting. You give a thing energy by saying there must be no (whatever that thing is.)

A process does exist that can wipe out the ills of man. This isn't Validation Processing. We treat present time and future actualities as it is desired by the individual, with minimal validation of symbols and abstracts.

All we're interested in is granting aliveness to actual things.

Ask: "Give me three places where the condition is not." Then ask: "What's there?" Tell them: "Find a place where you can be really sure."

Work with him until he tells you that things "there" have no significance. To hell with significances.

The preclear who can't exteriorize is usually under duress of some physical pain that is being held in abeyance by something he's not sure of. He's resisting, and therefore has collapsed his lines on it.

This process must be well audited--not with any significance or association. Until you take these out, he'll continue to resist. If you can get him to neglect his body, he'll exteriorize. But he won't as long as he fights the body, or keeps asking for the significance of blackness.

If there are scorpions or beetles "there", so what? How can they hurt a thetan?

Tell him to find three places in the body that hasn't anything wrong: Be sure he finds places in the body that are all right--NOT places in the body where the condition doesn't exist.

The thetan, when he gets dim on perception, is busy guarding the body against what's going to be wrong or what has been wrong.

Somatics will show up, but don't get unkind about it. <u>Just find another place that's all right</u>.

By finding these places, you're letting them be alive.

Sometimes somatics will get unbearable, but you just continue the process.

Have the preclear find three things INSIDE the body and three things OUTSIDE the body--alternately--that are all right (repeat

three or four times), until the body is alive enough to permit exteriorization of the preclear.

Somatics are over-tight communication lines. If you start to identify these as past communication lines, you're done. The only thing you can validate is present time and future form.

When you get the body more alive, you just neglect the entire past of the preclear at one fell swoop.

This is a complete break with all past therapies; it's why they were relatively workable instead of completely workable. You don't validate any of the past.

Once you barricade happiness to get unhappiness, you're going to get a flow--but they'll get less and less.

As we start this process, we begin to get him to neglect his body.

After having him find things right inside the body and outside for awhile, start having him find things right with each of the dynamics--with certainty. For example: "Give me some things right with cats (or other animals); some things right with the universe; some things you are absolutely certain are right with God." Get all the synonyms for "right" you can find to use in running these dynamics.

The more he ransacks the past, the slower you're going to pull him out of his past.

All exteriorization processes are present time processes. A cripple in bed can find something right with his body: he can move his eyeballs from right to left, or he can breathe, etc.

Those who predict dire things are going to happen, and if you argue against them, you are giving life to things they fear. When you mock up a screen against things you don't want, you mock up the things that go in front of it.

The curse in this life is that one only tries to give goodness. The horrible thing is that if you go down the street trying to deny a filthy beggar life by setting up screens, you actually give him life. It's impossible for you to give death--a thetan cannot kill another thetan--and the thetan feels this is a terrible failure for him. He can destroy a form, but that's as far as he can go.

A fellow trying to conquer his enemies actually gives them life. The best you can do is to let your enemies go on being enemies. It'd be kinder to blow their brains out.

Why do people cling to life when they seem in such bad shape that it's hardly worth it? Because there's a thetan back there running the mock-up.

Use this process in groups or individually.

There are pitfalls--and this can't be used by just anyone. THE DANGER IS TO GIVE THEM SIGNIFICANCE. Like telegrams are significant. They frighten you because they're similar to one you received once that had bad news, etc.

That's what's wrong with the preclear. He has to guard a body because a minnie ball or tomahawk may land in his skull. He's guarding from the past. Have him point to places and have him say: "I'm there." Soon the lie will show up. Have him start pretending to discover himself in various places, and saying, "I'm there".

Also, have him point to places and find outrageous things wrong with them--find things wrong that aren't wrong. Pile it on thick.

DEMONSTRATION--Find 3 things right with your automatic machines ...find three things right in your body...Find three things right in the environment...In the body...In the environment...In the body... Find three things that you wouldn't change in the body...Find 3 things in the environment you could have without bad consequences...Find 3 things a body could have without bad consequences... Find 3 things right about the building you're in...Find 3 things others could give you... Three things you could give others.... Find 3 things you could survive... Three pleasant things you'd like to know...

The only thing that can live is that which you give attention to, so if you're always looking for things that are wrong, that's all you're giving beingness to.

OPEN LETTER: To the Examining Committee, HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION, Phoenix, Ariz.

Dear Committee:

Thank you for your letter to The ABERREE, offering it a chance to become a Bachelor of Dianetics, or even a PhD, if it will merely cough up $250 or $500 and take the Dianetics training for a month or two in Phoenix.

However, as Editor of The ABERREE, and holding all the degrees available until these new ones came on the scene following the removal of the Foundation from Wichita to Phoenix, I do not intend for my magazine to start competing with me in the acquisition of letters after its name. Besides, The ABERREE, both on Page 1 and on the Page 2 Masthead, fits perfectly as it is, and the addition of abbreviated labels would cause a serious adjustment in make-up. What would my readers think if they shucked the wrapper, spread open their favorite Scientology journal (not THE "Journal"), and saw, staring back at them, a devil winking from under his eyeshade behind a fence of "The ABERREE, B. Dn.", or even "The ABERREE, PhD."?

Tenthly, The ABERREE does not have, nor has it been de-categoried from, any H. D. A. or D. A. degree, and when it starts getting such high-falutin' ideas, I intend to disown it forthwith, and place it in Category 11--Deceased, Defunct, Dethetaized, and Unpublished.

I'm sure your offer to The ABERREE was made with the utmost sincerity, but my intercession comes only from my "goodness of heart". Would you have all my readers face an empty mailbox for a month or two while The ABERREE went to Phoenix to earn a degree? And what if it came back a theta clear?

I want no such tragedy befalling any magazine of mine.

(Signed) The EDITOR, HDA, HCA, F.Scn., B.Scn.(2), D.D., D.Scn.

Someone Threatens to Sue "Aberree" Over Something

(THIS Confusion Began on Page 1.)

strolled by at that particular moment in his hunt for stray mice or rats. Even the cricket, which usually chirrups some kind of answer for some of the crazy and unhuman communications that occasionally reach our desk, was nonplused by this one, and curled up in the corner, dead.

So, we took the second paragraph--that, at least, was simple--and replied:

"Please tell us more. It sounds like a hell of a good story."

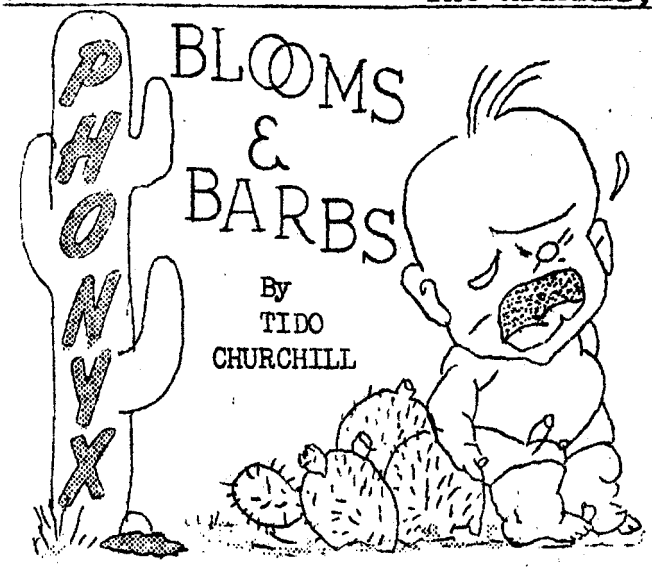
And, in keeping with the latest H. A. S. I. directive, we even contributed a couple sheets of blank paper on which to answer.

We've heard nothing more. We still don't know what it's all about. We wrote Volney, who gave us a statement, but we admit we're going to have to toss the whole thing into the laps of those among our readers who can savvy "Clearese". Our linguistic accomplishments, we regret, are limited to English and a few choice phrases in German, Soanish, and French.

Here's Volney's contribution:

"The invention and manufacture of Mathison Electropsychometers is and always has been completely separate and not related in any way to the activities of Mr. L. Ron Hubbard, the various mutually published publicity items or endorsements being concerned with sales promotion, and were for no other purpose.

"Mr. Hubbard did not ever at any time suggest to me that I should invent or how to invent the Mathison Electropsychometer, further than to recommend the use of tin-can electrodes instead of resilent sponges. (We no longer use either one.) A true and correct statement of the matter appears in Mr. Hubbard's own book, ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING, Pages 16 and 17."



PHONYX, Ariz., Oct. 7--Auditing on a "money-back guarantee" was outlined as a possibility to a group of assembled auditors tonight by L. Ron Hubbard as part of a series of lectures he's making on "How to Act Like a Minister".

The guarantee, he said, would become effective if--after a 20-hour intensive--the preclear's somatic or problem is not alleviated. Although he did not specifically, in so many words, refer to a $500 fee for said intensive being refunded, the inference seemed plain. This would be specified in a written contract, with the preclear's problem (which he referred to as a somatic) being specifically described. The agreement would be that if the problem-somatic is not alleviated in the course of a 20-hour intensive, (or 25 hours on a rough case that complains) and does not stay alleviated for one year, the money is refunded.

Indeed, they will insist on refunding it. Under no circumstances will the pre-clear be permitted to wheedle an auditor into an additional 15 hours or so, even though that extra time might resolve the case. About eight cases out of 100 will be "refund cases", and this will demonstrate that this is a bona fide deal.

Ron then went over, in exhaustive detail, the procedure to be used on these $500 intensives, to be given under the auspices (ostensibly) of the Church of Scientology of Phoenix.

The procedure: Two-way communication: get the p-c to describe his problem. If there is no communication lag, exteriorize him and do a routine Route I, plus having him fix up any somatics. If there is a communication lag, do Route II, 15 hours of Opening Procedure 8-C and five hours of Opening Procedure by Duplication--that's all! If he is not over his somatic, you reluctantly do four or five hours of Problems, a new version. It goes like this: How many problems can you be to you? Continue until he can invent a multitude of problems. This resolves the "scarcity of problems", and lets the preclear let go of his cherished backache.

Once, briefly, Ron said all cases will yield to Standard Procedure except neurotics and psychotics. I gather that the screening will be careful.

The week before, when Ron addressed the group, he spoke of a guarantee to be backed up by a $5,000 insurance policy to be taken out by pre-clears at the beginning of the first session--if they don't get results, or if the results don't last, they collect on the $5,000 policy. Ron said the insurance "deal" may be "about three months in arranging".

Ron told the assembled auditors that group processing was proving valueless--both from the standpoint of help to the audience and in revenue. Those helped weren't bad off to begin with, he said, and when these get past whatever may be bothering them at the moment, they go on their way--and that's that. Future attention will be directed toward individual processing, although some group processing will continue at the Church on East Roosevelt. However, only two sessions will be free, and anyone wanting more processing will be expected to contrib-

What's Your Category?

A gradient scale of excommunication, termed by its framers, the C.E.C.S., a "List of Categories for Auditors"--both active and non-active--recently was issued with calefying results. The list follows:

1. Suspended. Not published.
2. Suspended. Published.
3. Revoked for review. Not published.
4. Revoked for review. Published.
5. Revoked. Final. Rehabilitatable. Published.
6. Revoked. Not to be recertified with any certificate or membership. Published.
7. Revoked. Not to be recertified. Not to be processed.
8. Trained. Not certified.
9. Not trained. May be trained under proper circumstances.
10. Not trained. May not be trained or certified.

ute $3.50 for membership in the Church.

During the talk, Ron also revealed that the portion of Operation Phoenix which originally called for continuous mailings to a select list was being abandoned, since the response from The GOLDEN DAWN had given him the information he wanted. Instead, auditors will be specifically trained in new classes under the Church of Scientology of Phoenix, headed by Bob Sutton, and when they can pass an examination for a temporary HCA and ministerial status, will be assigned to "a beat" for door-to-door canvassing, urging people to contact the HASI. These will be assigned an auditor, a processing schedule set up, and quarters arranged. A total of 38% of the processing fees will go to the HASI, and the remainder to the auditor.

Ron suggested a ratio of two hours' door-to-door canvassing and three hours' processing for each auditor in the "auditing pool", and an average fee of $12.50 per hour was suggested as an acceptable standard.

Attendance at the Church of Scientology group auditing services has dropped off somewhat the last two week-ends, with three new visitors last Sunday and three the Saturday-Sunday previous. Sutton, however, at the last session instituted a new type of process, which probably will be rewarded by an attendance increase.

A recent change in the H.A.S.I. set-up puts Dale Kathary as recording technician and Jim Pinkham in a new office at 507 North Third Street as director for the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation. His four or more rooms are stacked to the ceiling with Dianetic literature, plus several thousand case histories. Jim is enthused about his new mock-up, and has been trying to catch up on an accumulated pile of requests for books or information on training.

Bob Sutton is now Reverend of the Church of Scientology of Phoenix and director of training and certifying minister of the Church. John Galusha is dean of Hubbard Professional School and director of HCA training for the H.A.S.I.

The Eighth Clinical Course, which started October 4, has in attendance: Laurie Conway, Roman Mazurek, "Chubby" Crank, Gene Hobbel, Henry Mauerer, and Russell Goodwin, who is a repeat from the Seventh Unit. Only debt-free graduates are now allowed to sit in.

The Phoenix Group, at its last meeting, decided on a series of lectures to review Dianetics. Paul Lyon will initiate the series.

The latest and hottest rumor is that a certain author and editor is, by action of C.E.C.S., about to have his green eyeshade wrenched because of Category 1 7/8 plus the first three words of Category 5! (See box at bottom of Page 8.)

The Churchills' copy of SCRUB OAKS is circulating like mad around Phoenix and what this writer would like to know is why no comments about it have been made in The ABERREE. You can at least print this query, can't you? (Ed. Note: We've had so many flattering reports on our novel, and so much stuff to print in our limited space, that we thought our readers would prefer news, data, and gossip.)

STRICTLY PERSONAL--Bud Eubank has returned to Kansas City in fine spirits... Rick Walker came back to Phoenix for more processing, and was directed to the retraining classes... "Chubby" and Jackie Crank have a second daughter they've named Sidney... Marilyn Wallace has a unique hobby--making realistic replicas of a shrunken head--which she hopes to market on a nation-wide scale... Jean Struckmeyer is home again from the hospital.

"TRUE STORY" OF "FAC. ONE" GUN

(Continued from Page 1.)

manager of The Office of L.Ron Hubbard in Phoenix a couple years ago, Volney Mathison was given money to aid him in some experiments with a type of "death ray", an offshoot of the "original Facsimile One" machine. We heard rumors about what happened, but until now, Volney has had nothing to say. The incident, he said, was being investigated by the U. S. Army, and their findings were "classified for public security". Now, nearly two years later, the bars of secrecy have been lifted, and for the first time, in any medium, Mathison reveals the "inside story".

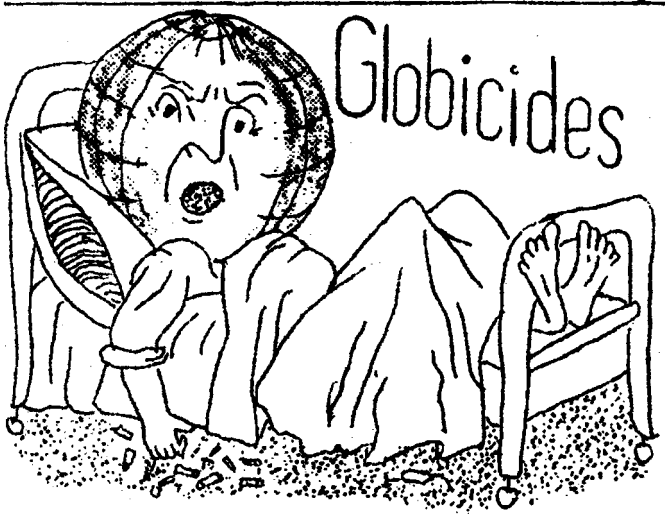
If you laugh at past lives, scout flying saucer stories, and look on Ron's WHAT TO AUDIT as fantasy fiction, be sure you're not emulating the ostrich, which buries its head in the sand to hide itself from its enemies.

Read the story in next Month's ABERREE. Find out what happened to the Los Angeles policeman who thought the "ship from space" shouldn't park in the street without a permit.

-oØo-

IT'S A GOOD QUESTION

Comes beautiful weather, and we "Praise the Lord", but if we get a drouth or flood, we ask: "What have we done to deserve this?"



The "freedom" Cpl.Claude Batchelor came back to after his release by his Red captors in Korea was short lived. Tried by an Army court martial on charges of collaborating with the Chinese who'd taken him prisoner, he was found "guilty" on five of six counts, and sentenced to life imprisonment. His trial was marked by the severe beatings given prospective defense witnesses.

A special committee of six senators found Joe (not Stalin) McCarthy censurable on two of a long series of counts, and not entirely innocent on others. But not until after the Nov. 2 general election will the public find out what the Senate's going to do about it.

A Cambridge professor says a study of magnetic fields in rock formations leads him to believe the North Pole was in Arizona 600 million years ago. What a difference a few years can make, eh, Professor? or have you been in Arizona recently?

Freezing for mangled portions of a body instead of "shock-producing anesthetics", was urged before an Oklahoma City convention of surgeons by a Texas physician, "Take care of the patient first and the injury after the patient's safe," the Doctor suggested.

The "Big Brass" and the VIP's droned on and on, extolling the virtues of the 45th Division at special ceremonies before an Oklahoma State Fair crowd--while the GI's stood stiffly at attention. Finally, a former enlisted man, who remembered his days of silent suffering, blasted out a series of nasty "Boo-o-o-s" from the grandstand. The crowd laughed--and the man who'd exercised his own freedom of speech was arrested for "disturbing the peace".

Chemists, in their 126th Annual meeting, think they may have the key to immortality--it's the amount of hexosamine (a constituent of mucopolysaccharides) in comparison to collagen in the body. You could die of "senile osteoporosis" before you "dig that chatter".

Flying saucers that "shot across the sky" at midnight and terrorized the Sand Springs, Okla., area proved to be only two prank-playing boys, a flashlight, a sheet, and a few thousand imaginations.

Efforts in Fort Dodge, Iowa, to bar janitors who can read from a union because "they might read confidential information left on executives' desks" drew a veto from the National Labor Relations Board.

Three Arkansas men have formed a corporation--called the Planet Mars Development Corp.--to subdivide and sell land if and when that planet is reached. In the ABERREE last month, our Martian correspondent said: "kyst b y g k l m zx't, exerp. tg. mnyt plxmvhy stkr plzth."

A New Orleans cancer "authority"--one of the first to blame cigarets for cancer--isn't going to give up. He told an Oklahoma City medical meeting that filters in cigarets are good for only one thing--to sell more cigarets.

It took 20 U.S. military officers 20 days to burn 35 million dollars in obsolete military money in an incinerator recently. But they'll learn: two officers in the Pentagon can "burn up" 10 times that in real money in 20 seconds.

When a Tulsa suburbanite filled his tank truck with water from a fire hydrant, Tulsa filed suit for 45 cents, and the court fined him $28.05 and costs.

The Big Trouble with Dianetics— NOBODY EVER TRIED IT

By Bob Arentz

DURING the last four and a half years, I've heard a lot of "bull" about what is wrong with Dianetics--and lately, Scientology. Some, from people who should have known better.

But the main item has been missed completely. The big trouble with Dianetics is that nobody ever tried it!

It's true that there may have been a half-dozen conscientious auditors who tried to get Hubbard's real data from the first book, but most of them used "The Modern Science of Mental Health" as a springboard to dramatize their own engrams and sympathy exciters, or to prove some crackpot theory they already had.

It was a jolt in 1950 to see a graduate of the first Elizabeth Foundation school practicing a type of auditing that "The Book" warned against time and again--and from correspondence with other graduates, it appeared that the technique was being taught. This also was true with other so-called schools: California, Wichita, etc., as well as the groups.

All programs were aimed at ignoring the most important tenets of Hubbard's first book and substituting every kind of screwball substitute --from E-Therapy and self-hypnosis to the nonsense scattered from centers of idiocy in Colorado, Alabama, Florida, Washington, and elsewhere. Seeing supposedly long-term, fast friends of Ron's turn to the enemy for money, and later come back hypocritically contrite has only intensified my dislike for people who ignore data, and then blame Ron for the miserable failures attendant upon their efforts.

If the first book was ignored, still less attention was given to what may yet prove to be THE classic work: "Advanced Procedures and Axioms". Even Hubbard has rejected both of these works by implication, which might serve to validate F. Scott Fitzgerald's statement that writing and works of art transcend their creators' own understanding of them.

"Advanced Procedures" brought clear light and understanding to mankind's greatest mystery and suggested a means of solving that mystery. But it was used as a springboard to dramatize what was called "the service facsimile chain", and instead of following Ron's basic advice to always use light techniques on low-toned preclears, the heaviest stuff possible was run by screwballs looking for blueprints on how to make a bap gun instead of how to get a preclear out of an engram he was stuck in.

As a result, many calling themselves "Dianeticists" got only the results they should have expected, yet they used their own failures to "prove" Hubbard was wrong--that his techniques didn't work.

Now we have the recent "Auditor's Handbook and Intensive Procedure", which stands with the first two as a major work on mental--or, if you prefer it, spiritual therapy.

This book is a full package, as were the first two. This book, if followed carefully, will produce the miraculous betterments in health and mind that Ron always has extravagantly claimed for all of his techniques.

But it has the same pitfall as the other two--the same "bugger factor" that auditors en masse used to nullify the preceding books.

Ron again has taken it for granted that auditors will follow his instructions and audit according to the outlines of Dianetics and Scientology already given. He has assumed that the stuff will be used with a modicum of horse sense.

Well, let's hope so. But

ABOUT THE AUTHOR

WE'VE known Bob Arentz nearly 3 years, and in that time have discovered he can get "madder" at L. Ron Hubbard than any one we know. Also, he can express his anger most convincingly, as many of the H. A. S. staff will testify.

Therefore, it was with crossed fingers that we agreed to let him write a review on Hubbard's new "Auditor's Handbook". We liked the book, and wanted no vitriolic pen taking it apart. Besides, Uncle Sam is somewhat of a minacious guardian of the mails' purity.

But Bob fooled us. And in the light of the Dianetic-Scientology reunion, Bob may have a point. In fact, he may have several points in a "review" that's as long as this one is.

--THE EDITOR

let's not forget a few things that Hubbard knows darn well and hasn't overlooked, even if they are not emblazoned in glaring neon letters at the head of every page.

Most important is Ron's continued admonition to use LIGHT techniques on low-toned preclears.

For example, Ron has repeatedly stated that psychotics are low-toned preclears, and has urged auditors to avoid running the psychotic carelessly, if at all. He has asked over and over, in the paraphrasing of the first book, for auditors to find someone with good reliable sonic, clear visio, true somatics, and NO CIRCUITRY AT WORK, and "clear" a few of them before tackling the most horrible mental and physical wreck in town.Even on a case in "good shape", he suggests lock running and secondary engrams to clear up present time before going for prenatal engrams.

Not the same thing? The h--- it's not!

We've changed names on it, and we've gotten some extended concepts of just what we are working with, but a conscientious auditor working with only the first book, and a clear-cut knowledge of the chapter on Emotion and the Life Force, will produce an operating thetan just as surely as anyone else by later means.

Here's the new Book--with two routes: one for lower-toned preclears, and one for high toned preclears.

The stumbling block is at Step 4--"Exteriorize". If the preclear does, carry on with Route One.

You watch and see auditors taking every kind of low-toned preclear straight through on Route One techniques, completely ignoring the BASIC DATA, and plunging in to use every conniving trick in the book to get the poor cuss more involved in heavy facsimiles that he is already dramatizing and can't knock out!

What Ron means here is that you take a high-toned preclear, and if he can exteriorize, run Route One.

Such people constitute a mighty small minority in our population. The rest you run on Route Two, whether they exteriorize or not!

Hubbard already has said that the main characteristic of a psychotic is rejection of responsibility for a body. Many of them have been exteriorized from childhood. Some of them never have been "in", in the sense that other persons are. They've never had any desire to do anything but "escape reality", to use a dubious term from another field. These need ARC straight wire only.

What will happen--based on the historical records of dianetic auditing to date? Well, a few auditors will take it easy, use the new outline to help clear up those light locks and emotionally painful engrams that foul up the preclear's present time. These auditors, using Route Two, and working always with the knowledge that present time is the goal, and referring constantly to earlier data on which Ron expects them to work, will use light techniques and produce some pretty extravagant results with the new Auditor's Handbook, because it is terrific.

The rest will be back next year with the same old complaint: "It didn't work."

None of these will recall such pertinent data as "painful emotion (unresolved) is the glue that sticks engrams together." None will realize that in the case of a real "gone" preclear the same holds true --the preclear is "gone" to escape an unreduced charge of terror, anger, grief, or even apathy, or an emotionally painful incident, and that the light lock is on this end and not at the point of regret for the overt act, or a motivator.

A few know from past experience that any damn' fool can jam a low-toned preclear into somatics or facsimiles that cannot be run. And they also know that it takes a smart and clever operator on the very lightest lock technique to get a preclear to give up that most illusive quarry of all--the pro-survival ally, on whom all basic aberration hinges and swings and rotates. And that the ally is the ally of the thetan and not the GE (Genetic entity), and goes with the thetan exteriorizing, whether he's a borderline psychotic or a very high-toned individual indeed.

The least foolproof element of the new technique is that in the hands of the wrong auditor, on low-toned preclears (exteriorized, or interiorized), some of the stages will prove to have a tendency toward hypnosis.

Past history indicates that these are the elements that will be leaped upon with glee by the fraternity. They will be magnified, intensified, misapplied, and pinpointed as the very essence of the whole. They will be pounded into preclears willy-nilly by trickery, by "new methods", by counting, by snapping, monotonousizing, until the preclear is turning about 14,000 revolutions per minute.

It's no wonder the guy acts as silly as a psychiatrist at times and makes some of the statements he does. This sort of thing has been going on for more than four years, without a let-up.

"I Liked the Attitude of the Church, and the Simplicity and Honesty of Its Services"—

Says John R. Bloomquist

A VISITOR SEES PHOENIX "IN ACTION"

PEORIA, Ill.--This is the report promised you on my trip to Phoenix:

We arrived in Phoenix Sunday morning, got a bit of sleep, and then went to the 4 P. M. services at the Church of Scientology, which occupies a modern store building at 403 East Roosevelt. The window is attractive, painted black with the symbol and name of the Church in gold. The interior is plain but attractive, and the chairs are modern, comfortable aluminum tubing plus plastic webbing.

When we walked in the services had already begun, but we were greeted and ushered to a seat by a smiling lady. There were about 25 people present, and the minister, Richard Steves, D.D., informed us that "the processing has begun", and continued with it. Dr. Steves has a quiet air of competence and certainty, and was neatly dressed--even a tie! He proceeded to give the group some competent processing, and they seemed to be enjoying it. Like many of the recent techniques of Scientology, the processing was simple enough that even a new beginner could do it, yet effective at bringing a person to present time.

After the processing, the kindly lady saw to it that our names and addresses were put on cards, and gave us a "May We See You Again?" sheet which explained:

"You have attended a Group Processing Session of the Church of Scientology. Processing consists of a series of drills having to do with attention. By freeing the attention you can then yourself be free. Scientology makes the able more able . . . At such simple sessions as these a majority of the congregation benefits in terms of better Knowingness. A few of these, even in a short while, come to know that they are not bodies, that they are themselves the soul. A few come to understand that this can be so. Some only feel better physically and mentally. About 12 percent of any new group such as the one you have just attended receive little or no benefit and these would require many more hours of Group Processing and even individual processing (by a trained minister) before they would know the truth. In our congregation we do not try to improve you by talking. By drills and exercises of the spirit, we let you find out for yourself, without duress or compulsion . . . If you feel better, you may wish to attend other free sessions and bring your friends. The Church will be happy to have you."

No charges were made, no collection taken. For those who wished to contribute, there was a box on the table at the end of the room--but it was just there, no one mentioned it.

Two days after attending the Church, we each received a letter from John W. Galusha, D.D., which said in part, "The ministers of the Church are ready to assist you. Our doors are open to you. The people you have met are your friends . . . Scientology is as old as knowledge, as new as tomorrow . . . You are a spirit, you can be free, you can help others."

As the son of a Presbyterian minister, and as a former Presbyterian minister myself, I was impressed with the alertness and efficiency of this follow-up. I liked the attitude of the Church and the simplicity and honesty of its services. Here was no dead weight of holy ritual and symbology, but the distilled essentials of what many religions have been talking about for centuries. My impression was, "Here is a religion in action, going about the business of improving the world by improving the people in it in a simple and practical manner instead of sitting and contemplating the navel of the past with repetitious reaffirmation and ritual."

I understand that the Church of Scientology will soon acquire a "churchy church" building in Phoenix as the place for its meetings.

On Monday, along with our friends, Dr. and Mrs. Harry Wood, we visited the offices of HASI. We were welcomed by the receptionist and ushered into the office of b.b.b. (Busy Barbara Bryan), who took time from her many tasks to talk to us. As we talked to her and looked at the office in operation, we saw Ron Hubbard's principles as set forth in "How to Live Though an Executive" being put into action. There was excellent communication evident in that office, and I discovered later that this included frequent conferences with Ron. Mary Sue Hubbard was right in the office, working alongside

the others. Enthusiasm and certainty was evident. As Dr. Wood remarked, "With the spirit that group has, they can't fail." I agree.

Monday evening we attended another group processing session, this time at 816 North Third Street, the headquarters of the Freudian Foundation of America. Again we found a competent auditor, Burke Belknap, and some good processing along with a group of about 20 people. We heard that the Freudian communication line to the public has not worked out very well, that the Church communication line was proving more effective.

Monday night we also visited with Joe and Marilyn Wallace, Joan Neilsen, Bob Cantwell, and John Sanborn. Again we got an impression of a new enthusiasm and hopefulness concerning Scientology--and some of these folk have been around the science a long time, and have been thru the discouraging times and the times of high hopes which failed to come true.

Tuesday night we attended one of the group retraining sessions at 403A East Roosevelt. Here we found about 30 people from the Phoenix area present, many of them HDAs. This group is being trained to HCA level of performance by the HASI. As a person qualifies, he will be given an intensive booster course by Ron, his HCA degree, and his certificate as a minister. Then, an area of the city will be assigned to him, and he will perform the work of the Church in that area. This may involve many tasks, but the one which was mentioned at this meeting was that of visiting the ill in hospitals, talking with them, straight wiring them, using simple techniques to help them. This is already being done by the staff auditors of the HASI in Phoenix with excellent results, we heard.

Tuesday night we also visited Ross and Lynn Lamoreaux. We were disappointed to find Ross and Lynn out of the main stream of Scientology in Phoenix, with Ross going into a "Clinical Psychology" practice. However, I feel that it will not be long until they are back working in the field of Scientology again.

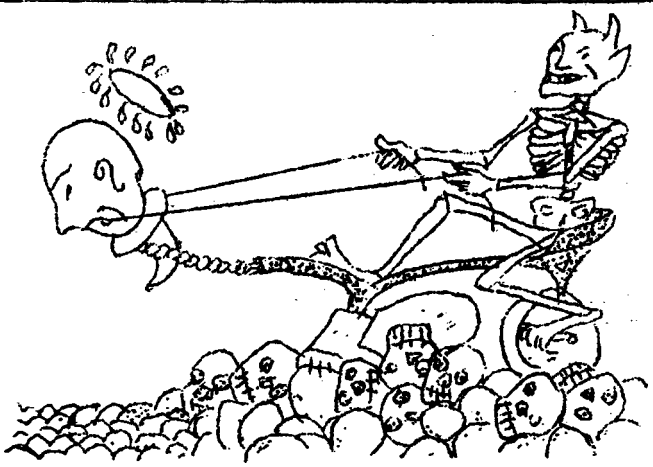
On Wednesday we visited Gordon Beckstead, and found him busy with his Tape Library, along with the assistance of a secretary and his wife. Again, I was amazed that Gordon knew so little of what was going on in Scientology in Phoenix, but he said he had withdrawn until Hubbard stabilized things and stopped making fantastic claims. Meanwhile, Gordon is self-processing, using the "practice of the presence of God" as his technique. As one who has indulged in this among other techniques, I reminded Gordon that first one must be CERTAIN that this is God whose presence one is practicing, and not merely some ancient mock-up! Secondly, I could not and cannot understand the attitude of some Phoenicians like Gordon who have benefitted from the use of the techniques of Dianetics and Scientology, but who now have failed to keep in communication with Hubbard and the offices of the HASI which are making every effort to make available the necessary processing and training so that Scientologists can get into action and effectively do something about the "state of mankind". Anyway, Gordon will apparently continue to supply data on tape so that the tape-worshippers of Dianetics and Scientology may continue to gather around their spinning prayer wheels and absorb data, data, and more data.

Bill and Rae Perrier were eating supper as we made our last stop before leaving Phoenix. We found them doing a good job as auditors, working particularly with a very tough psychotic case. Again, we found little knowledge of what went on in Phoenix right now in the field of Scientology. Bill informed us that out of curiosity he had inquired as to the status of Scientology with the Phoenix Chamber of Commerce and Better Business Bureau, and found that it had a high rating with these agencies--good news for those who recall what dismal reports the Better Business Bureau used to give to those who inquired about Dianetics.

In Los Angeles we stopped at Scientology Council and found Joanna and Hardin Walsh busy auditing. These folk are specializing on acceptance level communication of Scientology, and have just finished training a group of doctors and chiropractors. They jam the large home, which is their headquarters, with metaphysicians of every type, and are enthusiastic about their success in reaching this group of people. Here, again, I found the air of certainty and enthusiasm which I had seen in action at the HASI in Phoenix.

The time for data gathering seems to be over in the sections of Scientology at which I looked on this trip. Scientologists are in action.

What about Ron Hubbard? Very busy helping direct the activities of Scientology in action, rewriting and adding to the Auditor's Handbook for a new deluxe edition, and, I hear, writing a history of religion which should make most interesting reading.



PLOWING UP the FIELD

Winters in Colorado are severe and early. First signs of the migration comes from Frances Berglund, who has moved her recently obtained COMMUNICATOR (formerly published by Sadah Field and Chuck Higgins) to Phoenix...Also back in Phoenix are the Robinsons--John and Hazel--who went to Colorado with visions of a mountain utopia, where members could do what they thought they were best fitted to do...Quoting from the COMMUNICATOR: "He (Steves) said Mr. Hubbard is now going to release techniques that will finish dianetics as a mental therapy". This should come as good news to the A.M.A....From Sacramento comes word from the Post Office that Duane Leazenby "doesn't live here any more"... "Smokey" Brand writes that he and an 11-year-old boy dared the Texas heat to erect a quonset hut and lay a concrete floor as the nucleus of a machine shop "Smokey" plans to run. "Without even a motorcycle to keep in trim, it was a bit rough," Brand admits...

Harry B. Murphy's back in Santa Paula, Calif., after a summer's vacation in Stockton. Now, Harry says, he's trying to catch up on the missing ABERREEs which the postman didn't forward all summer ..."Oil Man" Grant Pool is trying to teach people they don't really have to KNOW how to know--they can look it up. He's selling Encyclopaedias in Phoenix...The Hennicks --Carroll and Pearl--are in their new Phoenix home, planting a garden and digging out the trash that builders seem to enjoy burying in what eventually will be a lawn, if the Hennick strength holds out... Arden and Ruth Bergquist of Wichita drove to the Salt Flats to see what the drouth had done to the man-made lake at the edge of the "dust bowl". You could float a shingle on it, he admits, but you might have to add the contents of your canteen first. On the way home, they stopped in Enid for a preview of the midwest convention site---Cliff Goodman of New Rochelle, N.Y., has been riding herd on a string of organ ivories with the Del Trio at the ritzy Skirvin Tower in Okie City...

John Farrell, who says he likes to see his name in the paper, pens from Pomona, Calif., that he and the Rev. Miss Tucker Loane are engaged, and have asked L. Ron Hubbard to be officiating minister in the Phoenix Church of Scientology. Both will take the Eighth Clinical Course--John as an initiate and his bride or bride-to-be as a repeater...And speaking of marriages and what happens when you do, Mr. and Mrs. W. P. Mullen of Tulsa announce the arrival of 6 pounds, 7 ounces of matter, energy, space, and time--a girl, Wanda Claire, on 26 September...Roman J. Mazurek of Chicago stopped in Enid on his way to the Eighth Clinical Unit, hoping to find Ye-Ed-&-Pub, a town of Indians, and some western cooking. Finding only Ye-Ed-&-Pub, he settled for fried pork chops, probably grown on an Illinois farm and processed in Chicago... Paul Ishmael plans to abandon Oklahoma City again if he can make the right connections in Houston--electrical connections, that is... Ross and Lynn Lamoreaux have moved to a small, two-bedroom house in Phoenix (1613 E. Campbell), and the old Scientology Institute quarters have been taken over for a rest home. Ross is supplementing his auditing income by selling courses in a radio school...Norman Fritz, Wichita, is taking a week's vacation in California, where he will visit with Waldo Boyd, one of the former Wichita Foundation wheels, in Encino...Among those NOT expected at the Enid Convention are: Dwight Eisenhower, Helen O'Brien, L. Ron Hubbard, and the 'Slycus agent from Galaxy T-8, although all are invited.

"When I saw the cartoon on Procedure 30, I split my sides. Best cartoon I have seen for a long time...Enclosed check is for a subscription for Geoffrey Baker, of ...It appears that it is rough to send money out of England and so it has been agreed between the two of us that we swap subscriptions and he will receive The Aberree while he is having the Bristol Dianetic Review sent to me."--Dr. C. Gordon Fleming, HCA, Dishman, Wash.

"It is obvious that you are having a gay old time producing the Aberree. More power to you. I told you scientologists were just ornery enough to make it a success, and it looks as though I was correct the first time. Here in Washington we are enjoying your efforts even though some of the contributors seem to need more time being audited, rather than time for thinking about what is wrong with the techniques or Ron. There are quite a few figure, figure, figure examples strewn throughout the pages. I hope it acts as a spur to others to get audited out of that band.

"According to my lawyers, the Church of Scientology will be a fact before this week is over, (the Washington, D.C., Church, that is). Tomorrow (September 21) is the date set for the board of directors to sign the papers of incorporation, etc.

"We also have a new addition to the staff here which is extremely welcome to all of us. Ralph Swanson, former vice-president of HASI in Phoenix, is now our associate director. Another prize addition is Carol Yeager who was graduated from the 2nd clinical course in Camden, as well as the 7th unit in Phoenix. Both have a sizable background in Scientology, and a sizable and excellent reputation.

"Our groups are growing at the rate of four to seven newcomers each week. This is due to some newspaper ads...We announce more advance group procedures on other nights for which we make a charge. The plan seems to work fine, and people are very happy with the results.

"Now that we have the stellar staff, we are going to open our big guns. It will be fun to see what happens."--Bill (Dr. W. H.) Young, Washington, D. C.

"Everyone here is walking madly to and fro between two objects and giving their colour, weight and temperature. We have not made a start yet as we have had the house too full, but will get down to it in the fairly near future, I expect. It strikes me as good although maybe not so good as it is thought to be by everyone, that is, everyone who hail the newest as the best..."--A. J. S. McMillan, Bristol, England.

"John and Lillian (Bloomquist) reported that you were doing fine, and I guess the last issue of The ABERREE is proof of it. It meets my acceptance level even though one veteran auditor of my acquaintance stated that she 'had no time for scuttlebutt'. I like the stuff.

"If I can find anyone going that way to ride with I may try to get to your conference. It should be as interesting as the Atlanta one.

"Some comments on knowing--It may be faith that you can get to the end of the street without mishap, but it is possible to 'look' and see that (in the future) you did. It is possible to 'know' the future. Time is an arbitrary. The man who has only 'belief' about the future may well be stuck in present time.

"For Lee Lockhart--remember me, Lee?--people who have the 'gift' of healing or some form of theta perception average about one in a thousand or so. They are not rare at all. Incidentally, people who have had one exteriorization by religious means are usually difficult to process. They feel they have the whole answer, when they have only part of it.

"The little spheres J.R.Zubris reports sound to me similar to the exteriorized 'thetans' we used to see around a faith healing meeting here in town. And his symbol 'like a dandelion bloom' like a group control center--exterior. He should try 'being a group' and see if the symbol

doesn't disappear or come under control. Note that the symbol is to be found in the cards of the Tarot. And some of us are telepaths. Not too good yet, but telepaths. Note that the recent issues of Astounding Science Fiction are slanted toward telepaths, and if there aren't a lot of them, John W. Campbell is going to go hungry.

"The dandelion bloom effect has shown up during Procedure 30 processing.

"The idea suggested by Dr. Addison O'Neill looks a little hot to me. I've probably processed as many people as anybody in the future. It is a favorite technique, and I use it to stabilize PC's, but the idea of trying to bypass the bank by this method looks a little rough. The roughest part of anybody's experience is usually in the future. Why do you think the past is so much easier to get at? I wonder if the Doctor hasn't spun in a couple by this technique. They did in California...

"When you got your people 'one month in the future', what were they 'in'? Some will be right in the middle of an atomic war if you do it that way"..."--Harold Schroeppel, Peoria, Ill

"Quick! Please enter my subscription for a year to The ABERREE before it goes up again. Already my avoidance technique has cost me the difference between $1.68 and $2."--Irene C. Brecht, Riverside, Cal.

"Results from the previous advertisement were amazing...As long as results warrant, we are a good source for copy." --Wm. R. Furr, Tampa, Fla.

"The latest Aberree is exquisite. Particularly all of it. Liked the discussions of 'Knowing'--this subject has been a big uncertainty in the minds of many Scientologists. There should be now a great deal less confusion around.

"There is a knowing which is above the level of looking (including evaluation of experience--bottom of Page 2). That is the certainty of putting something some place and knowing it is placed there, without looking at it (but it is clearly visible if looked at). This is at the very top of the scale--humans have dropped far below the level of being willing to look at anything.

"We went out to visit Ron and Sue this week. They and the kids are doing fine. We talked about this and that, mostly Scientology and organizational permutations. Ron was very happy to receive the several truckloads of books from Wichita. Plans are to promote and continually publicize Dianetics by a reorganized Dianetic Foundation not directly under the H.A.S.I. Book One and a new book on Dianetics Ron is now writing will be sold by the Foundation. Says the public needs and will accept a mental therapy. Scientology will remain for and to be spread by Scientologists and the HASI. I left with the feeling that Ron is confident things are going well and continually bettering."--Carroll Hennick, Phoenix.

"It's a (alleged) free country; everyone can go crazy in his own way. Read the Aberration and was mentally cross-eyed when I finished. How sad to lose a good good photographer to such nonsense. Good luck on your book."--Thomas H. Uzzell, Stillwater, Okla.

"You have winning ways, so I am going to invite you to send The ABERREE for a few months more."--Ernie Williams, Greenville, S. Car.

"In Roby W. LaMarche's letter, in the October Aberree, he bemoans the lack of millionaire auditors. Wealthy auditors will always be scarce but wealthy ex-auditors should become increasingly plentiful; thereby proving Scientology's worth to society. Anyone that is making lots of money has a high survival level (possibly a few minor circuits) and will not be in the market for much processing. It's the mixed up kids (like me) who need processing and the reason we need it is because we can't afford it (or anything else). In the field of group processing, there is possibly the opportunity for a few outstanding individuals in the role of 'evangelists'.

"The regular Scientologist is, on the average, going to make less than a doctor or dentist for the simple reason that he works on an entirely different principle. The Scientologist is constantly losing his customers by improving them and his new customers are again unwealthy ones. Also auditing, if well done, is dull, monotonous, time consuming, and extremely laborous (mentally). Why should anyone with vast ability (a clear, for instance) be an auditor when they could sit in a well appointed, air conditioned office a few hours a week, make momentous decissions, and sign a few papers?

"Now about those horror comics. What person, child or adult, is going to fear the devil if they have already gone

CONCEPT THERAPY

Special classes on the integration of Concept Therapy and Electropsychometry will be conducted by Volney G. Mathison, Dr. Thurman Fleet, and a leading psychotherapist yet to be named, at the

Town House Hotel

Kansas City, Kans.

NOV. 5, 6, 7

FEE $50.00

Anyone may attend, but enrollments MUST BE PAID IN ADVANCE BY MAIL, with a minimum deposit of $5.00.

Concept therapy is a therapy based on electronuclear science. It was originated in 1938 and is increasingly in professional use. Mathison Electropsychometers, after two years of tests, have been adopted by Concept Therapy as the only so-far known mode of psychotherapeutic electronic instrumentation.

Address Correspondence To:

MATHISON ELECTROPSYCHOMETERS
1214 West 30th Street
Los Angeles 7, Calif.

through all kinds of terror, death, and excruciating pain via comics or other medium by the process of duplication? And how is the church going to control them if it can't scare them? The same with medicine and psychiatry. If a person can create the sensations of every conceivable kind of injury or malady, how is the Doc going to convince them they are ill?

"Of course there will always (let's hope not) be juveniles, because of prenatals or burdened childhoods, who will commit crimes (before they receive processing from any source). When they are caught in their crimes they will blame something (for the purpose of escaping responsibility--not punishment) and what would be easier than to blame the comics; especially when so many columnists (what a lucrative business!) and editors are yelling about it?"--Fred Hibbard, Dodge City, Kans.

"Thanks for the sample copy. I like the tone much, much better than that of a previous issue I saw. Not being a Scientologist yet, some of it is 'way over my head, even the humor."--Allurah Leslie, New Castle, Penn.

"I like the light tone but also expect some real help from your publication. How about it?"--Marshall J. Farr, Brooklyn, N.Y.

(Ed. Note--The ABERREE has no "help you" aims, but if, in it, you can find a clue that will help you help yourself, you're welcome.)

"Your publishing The ABERREE with an increasing amount of optimum randomity is evidence of how you feel about Scientology, life, people, things and so forth. I like it because it makes me feel good. You are reaching people in all kinds of states. Maybe we all think we're unique in the amount of plus or minus ability we have or the amount of turbulence we're stuck in. Assuming that's true, then there are many others like myself for whom constructive publications like The ABERREE, The CADA BULLETIN, and The GHOST help tip the balance and make survival more hopeful, more fun, and more real. We live with families and groups who either oppose or negate Scientology and we are the lone flower in the bed of weeds (or the other way around) and a good look at the situation reveals that it may be remarkable that most of us are becoming more stable, more able, and we're enjoying life more. The backbone of

communication, the Journal of Scientology, the PABs, and CERTAINTY are greatly enhanced by your efforts. Please keep going...

"Incidentally, all of us in this area have attended Clem Johnson's evening group sessions which run 5 days a week. Clem and Duch are working hard and steadily and successfully with the groups and individuals in this area. Clem thinks highly of you Alphia so you can't be such a 'devil' after all...

"Your editorial and deMille's article on 'Knowing' was interesting and useful. My own answer to the question of 'Knowing how to know what?' is, knowing how to know anything. By increasing awareness and perception we learn how to KNOW. Looking, being aware, reduces speculation. How many Scientologists can take their Scientology vocabulary or terminology and substitute 3 other words for each? It constitutes a sort of therapy.

"The various definitions of clears, scientology, etc., that you print are helpful. Definitions can change. Why not? See Logic 5, Logic 7 and 2nd Corollary which last I quote, 'Truth is relative to environments, experience and truth.'

"I think LRH long ago and time and again gave an excellent reason why pc's weren't able to apply scientology to their problems, or 'didn't want to get well'. It sounds sort of stupid from one viewpoint but 'that's their problem' and it is also a clue to the auditor as to what's wrong with their case. There wouldn't be any p.c.'s if they could apply scientology to their problems. They are not able to. The auditor should be able to enable them to change their decision.

"I have set up a standard and am attempting to run each tape of group processing tapes A, B, C, etc., over and over consecutively until they correspond to the standard: such as no further physiologic reactions--somatics, yawns, tears, laughs, etc., no further tone rises or falls. No further change AND I can answer all commands and questions rapidly and completely and continually until the next command comes along. I wear headphones to listen--it cuts distractions. What criterion do others use? Why?

"Lets hear from Agnes editorially."--Jim Keefer, Leesburg, Fla.

"The Notes on the Doctorate Course seem fascinating. Thank you."--Sid Twombly, Schenectady, N. Y.

Do you know that you have senses more important than sight or hearing, available for your specific use?

Can you list all 30 of the Senses?

Or are you trying to get along with over-working less than five?

Nature did not provide a wonderful Memory without also providing specific indexes for it. Everything that ever happened to YOU, as well as specifically what to do about it, is RECORDED RIGHT IN YOUR OWN MIND--NOWHERE ELSE. Do you know how to specifically use your Memory Indexes, as Nature intended?

Do you know that you can specifically direct and use the Sense of Energy, instead of remaining a victim of uncertainty and nervousness?

Do you know the step-by-step mental functions for relief from glasses, sinus, arthritis, overweight, or other goals you wish to attain? and the specific time required?

Are you broadening your mentality in Balancing 'all' of the Mind, or are you unbalancing it all the more in trying to develop less than 1/8th of it, and neglecting the rest?

Specific mental exercises that work, prove themselves, on Self, by Self. Nothing else is needed.

Our work is in developing 'all' thirty of the Senses, and providing specific exercises for specific results, in the time pre-planned; to benefit in practical every-day use--as of NOW.

Further clarifications on request.

Send information about yourself to:

WM. FURR

3009 HarborView Avenue
Tampa 9, Florida

BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-B

BOOKS!

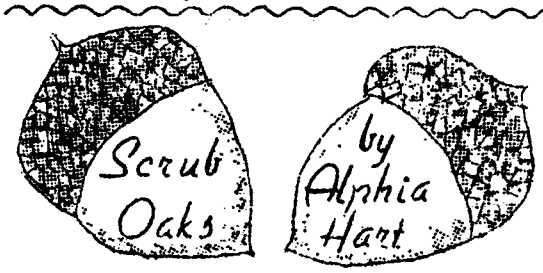
IS YOUR LIBRARY ON DIANETICS AND SCIENTOLOGY COMPLETE?

We have a small stock of most of the publications of L. Ron Hubbard--both paper-backed and hard cover--put out during the last four years. These are new, although the covers of a few may be slightly soiled from being so long on our shelves.

Many of these titles are no longer available from any other source, and would be a bargain at full publication price. However, to clean out our stock, we are offering all titles at prices indicated below:

Books in Stock	Title	Orig. Price	Our Price
3	Self-Analysis in Scientology	$ 3.00	$ 2.00
1	Self-Analysis in Dianetics (British) . .	3.00	2.00
2	Self-Analysis (Original Edition)	2.50	1.00
1	Science of Survival ($10 Edition) . . .	10.00	5.00
2	Hand Book for Preclears	2.50	1.25
2	Key to the Unconscious	2.50	1.25
2	What to Audit	2.50	1.50
2	Advanced Procedures and Axioms	2.50	1.50
1	Scientology 8-8008 (Original Edition). .	5.00	2.00
1 Set	50 Advanced Professional Course Booklets	25.00	25.00
1	No. 1, Professional Course Booklet-- "Introduction to Scientology"	.85	.50
2	No. 37, Professional Course Booklet-- "Attention Unit Running".	.85	.50
5	Scientology 8-80	3.00	2.00
1	Electropsychometric Auditing	2.00	1.00
4	Notes on the Doctorate Course	7.50	7.50

Check them over, see what you need, and order today.
Money refunded if books you order are already sold.



Must the narrow minds of a provincial environment chain an awakened husband to the bed of a passionate cheat? How far can a man flout social standards to gain happiness for himself and the girl he loves? SCRUB OAKS is the story of a big city editor transplanted to a small town, who finds intrigue and frustration besetting his every plan.

332 pages, cloth bound, and stamped in gold, each . . $3.50

ALPHIA HART, 207 North Washington, Enid, Oklahoma

OOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BOOKS!-BO

The LIBERTY

DECEMBER 1954 VOL. 1, NO. 8

Published at ENID, Okla., U.S.A. Price: $2 a Year; 25¢ a Copy

Dear Friends: Yes, we had a good time!

Left to right: The Photographer's Stand-in, Agnes Hart, Louise Whitlow, Freda White, Jim Lear, Younne and John Burch, Barbara and Fred Hibbard, Warren H. Collins, Harold D. Peck, Genevieve Crist, Ruth and Arden Bergquist, Edna Johnson, Norman Fritz, (one eye of) Nelda Woodring, Isadora Brandenburgh, Kent Corey, and Lee Lockhart. (If better pictures of the delegates were not used, it is because the Stand-in complained that the other pictures showed his eyeshade on a bit too crooked.)—STORY OF THE CONFERENCE WILL BE FOUND ON PAGE 3.

THE ABERREE

Vol. I - No. 8
December, 1954

The Non-serious Organ of "The Infinites", a Universe of Being as Unlimited as the Name Implies.

Published in the Dark of the Moon--6 to 12 Moons a Year--at 207 No. Washington, Enid, Okla., U.S.A.

Editor: The Rev. Mr. Dr. ALPHIA OMEGA HART, D.Scn., D.D., F.Scn., B.Scn.(2), HCA, HDA.
Publisher: AGNES JOHNSON HART, HCA, SEC, H.Kpr.

POLICY--If you must take it at all, don't take it so damn' seriously.
SUBSCRIPTION PRICE: Same as last month--$2 a year.

DO THE TAXES YOU PAY BUY HURRICANES?

This year, the Atlantic Seaboard has been pounded by an unusual number of unorthodox hurricanes, taking a heavy toll of life and property. England has had one of the coldest summers in history. The Mississippi valley has felt tornado after tornado; and even Los Angeles has been so smog-ridden it's more than a mere radio joke. For once, no "authority" has had the temerity to blame all these weather malfeasances on sun spots.

Recently, Drew Pearson, a columnist with little or no fear of Capital "brass", said evidence was growing that last spring's H-bomb tests, that dug holes where islands used to be, were responsible for these atmospheric upsets. He cited volcanic eruptions of the past that brought about similar manifestations.

If the H-bomb can do this, what of the super H-bomb?

When we bury our storm dead, or survey the homes that have been leveled by the "wrath of the elements", do we call this "an act of God?", or place the blame where it belongs--on ourselves? We pay the taxes that finance this mania of destruction. In the name of "security" (whatever that means), we impoverish our national treasury for the sake of a few big "booms" under full military showmanship.

An atomic war wouldn't have to wipe out all living things in order to make of this a barren planet. A few H-bombs, creating a new and more wide-spread ice age, could be just as effective.

WHAT CAN HAPPEN TO A THETAN?

If you read the fine print at the bottom of the contract, it may startle you, in your belated research, to discover to what extent you are legally bound.

In religion, as well as scientology, adherents are enlisted because of fear--fear that something terrible will happen to them if they don't. They can go to hell, as one of the eternally damned, or be stuck in a series of bodies, as in the case of the Black V's. But in fine print (we have it from many "authorities") MAN IS IMMORTAL. In religion, this one-way "immortality" starts AFTER "The Resurrection", whatever that may be; in scientology, it is openly admitted that the thetan is, has been, and always will be.

Immortality, in our definition, means timelessness. If, to the thetan, there is no such thing as time, then there can be no past, no present and no future. Everything that ever has happened to you hasn't happened; in the same vein, everything that you fear will happen or desire to have happen, already HAS happened. If there is no time, then one need not dread what can be only a product of time: namely, incidents. These are on a body level only, and have nothing to do with the immortality of man, the thetan.

Quoting from L. Ron Hubbard's Theta-MEST theory: "MEST is a problem, and theta is a solver of problems", then man's use of MEST--a body and its environment--can be only a part of the problem. At all times, the difficulties one gets into are no more than the product of the thetan's decision to add interest to his existence. He knows the solution, but if one knew in advance what the score was to be and every exciting play of a gridiron battle, how many college stadiums would be packed with howling mobs during the football season? His alleged "ignorance" (occlusion) about what is "happening" or is "going to happen", then, is in proportion to how well he is playing the game he mocked up for himself.

Why, then, all this drive to find out "what it's all about"? Is this a new game we're playing? or just part of the old game? And what would "happen" if we did find out? Wouldn't we merely mock up a new game and start the cycle all over again under the very same handicaps?

If the thetan is truly immortal, nothing's going to happen to him--in fact, nothing CAN happen to him--no matter whether he studies anthroponomy, scientology, or merely finds a way to contemplate a decaying navel for a couple hundred years.

Or, maybe, every once in awhile he has to be assured that he IS immortal--has to take a peek behind his own book of rules.

SECOND MIDWEST CONFERENCE IS SET

Delegates from 3 States at First Meeting in Enid

So successful was the first Midwest Dianetic-Scientology Conference in Enid October 30-31 that it was decided, during the closing moments, to hold another in January, either the weekend of the 15th and 16th, or the 22nd and 23rd. The same officers--Norman Fritz as chairman and Agnes Hart as secretary, will preside over the second meeting, which also will be held in Enid.

The January date was selected because it follows the Phoenix Congress to be held December 28 to 31, and it is hoped that a major part of the program can be devoted to a report on and demonstration of any new data or techniques L. Ron Hubbard may reveal at that time.

More than 20 attended the Enid Conference, held in the Hotel Youngblood. The weather was co-operative, and both days found blue skies and ideal light coat temperatures. Politicians, winding up their campaigns for office, provided the only jarring note as their sound trucks paraded past the hotel extolling virtues and promises. On the same floor of the hotel, Alcoholics Anonymous was holding a state convention, but there were only one or two incidents of confusion between the two groups.

The meeting started Saturday afternoon with Chairman Fritz welcoming the delegates and outlining the purposes of the Conference. He also straightwired the planning and development of the Conference idea--from conception, through incubation, to birth as a reality.

The delegates sat around a long table, and the talks and discussions were recorded on tapes in true Dianetic-Scientology custom by Lee Lockhart.

After each person had introduced him- or herself, John W. Burch went into the history of Dianetics, and traced its development from "The Original Thesis" to "Scientology: 8-80". He mentioned briefly the various Foundations, and the advance in techniques from Engram Running in Book One through Effort and Postulate Processing until even the name of the science was changed from Dianetics to Scientology when Hubbard quit the Wichita organization and moved to Phoenix. Burch paid tribute to Don Purcell for the time and financial support he gave in keeping Dianetics alive at a time when its future seemed rather precarious. Purcell, he said, after returning to Hubbard all the controversial copyrights and Dianetic properties, has shifted his allegiance to Synergetics, an outgrowth of Analytical Procedure, and sponsored by Art Coulter, M. D.

Nelda Woodring spoke on "Communication", explaining that the term was broad enough to cover "any exchange between ourselves and our environment".

Genevieve Crist followed with an explanation of "Communication Lag", and its relationship to "the know-to-sex-scale". She placed the analytical mind in the upper brackets and the reactive mind in the lower brackets. The auditor, she says, acts as an analytical mind for the low-toned preclear, who is able to use only his reactive mind. To wind up her talk, she acted as group auditor for more than an hour of processing with 8-C Opening Procedure and Opening Procedure by Duplication.

Following a two-hour dinner break, Alphia Hart discussed the publications of Hubbard and others from 1952 to present time. After his talk, the Conference divided into three groups. One, led by Harold Peck, held a discussion and demonstration of Analytical Procedure. Another group, led by Mrs. Woodring, was processed through use of the Group Auditor's Manual, and the third group became a "bull session" for the discussion of exteriorization and healing by persons who know nothing of Scientology.

Sunday's program started with a luncheon in the hotel, spiced by a program of songs and talks arranged by Miss Crist. In a report on group activities in each area, Burch outlined what the Wichita group was doing since the closing of the Foundation. Lee Lockhart said that of the more than 40 in Dianetics in the El Paso area three years ago, only he remained actively interested. He also talked of Concept Therapy, outlining its aims and gains. Jim Lear told of the tribulations in trying to maintain interest in his home town of Tulsa, or stir up interest at Oklahoma University, where he is now a student. Fred Hibbard reported that in the Dodge City area, it was almost impossible to find anyone interested in studying or being processed.

After a few minutes' adjournment for photography

while tables were cleared, Hart spoke of the sharp lines Hubbard has drawn between Dianetics and Scientology in the new publication, DIANETIC BULLETINS. Since Scientology is the study of an infinite being, Hart said, Scientology also must encompass Dianetics, as an infinite being is both the question and the answer; he can't be one-sided on any question because he is--at one and the same time--both sides. Tenets of a new organization he calls "The Infinites" was explained and "membership" cards offered free to all who needed evidence they were not outside infinity. Following this, Hart gave a group auditing session on "barriers".

The formal part of the Conference program ended with a "Sight Improvement" session by Arden Bergquist.

Attending the Conference were: Mrs. Nelda Woodring, Genevieve Crist, Norman Fritz, Harold D. Peck, Edna S. Johnson, Warren D. Collins, John W. and Younne M. Burch, and Ruth and Arden Bergquist, all of Wichita; Fred and Barbara Hibbard and their two children of Dodge City, Kas.; Freda White and Isadora Brandenburgh of Oklahoma City, Oklahoma; Charles Wallach, Midwest City, Okla.; Jim Lear, Norman, Okla.; Lee Lockhart, El Paso, Texas; Louise Whitlow, Marie Derby, Kent Corey, and Agnes and Alphia Hart, Enid.

-eØe-

Man Must Have Barriers

The covered wagon pioneer had his way blocked by trees, gullies, and warring Indians. His grandson has parking meters, speed cops, and pedestrians.

Man risks his life to conquer barriers, and when these no longer plague him, he rushes to invent others to take their place.

LAMENT OF A GHOUL

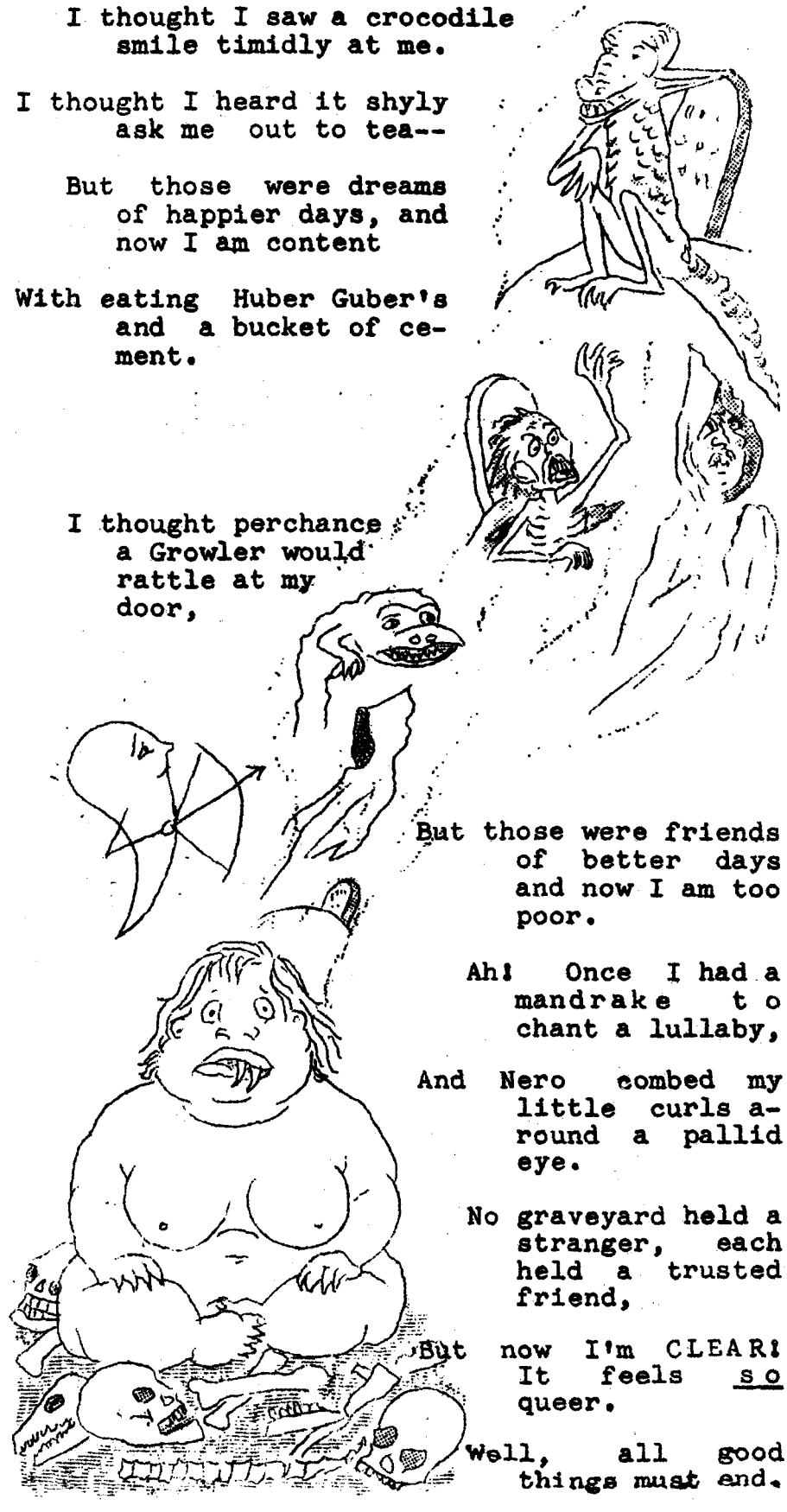
By TAM OWEN OTTESON

I thought I saw a crocodile
smile timidly at me.

I thought I heard it shyly
ask me out to tea--

But those were dreams
of happier days, and
now I am content

With eating Huber Guber's
and a bucket of cement.



I thought perchance
a Growler would
rattle at my
door,

But those were friends
of better days
and now I am too
poor.

Ah! Once I had a
mandrake to
chant a lullaby,

And Nero combed my
little curls a-
round a pallid
eye.

No graveyard held a
stranger, each
held a trusted
friend,

But now I'm CLEAR!
It feels so
queer.

Well, all good
things must end.

What Happens When an Earth Man Taps His Memory to Build Again the Machine with Which He Once Conquered Space? A Factual Report...

By Volney G. Mathison

GALAXY T-8 PATROL BLOCKS DEATH RAY

FOR QUITE awhile, there have been garbled and conflicting reports about a radioactive explosion that allegedly occurred in my laboratories while I was experimenting with a "Facsimile One" machine. To put an end, once and for all, to these rumors and tales, I am herewith giving you the lowdown--a true, factual report on what actually took place.

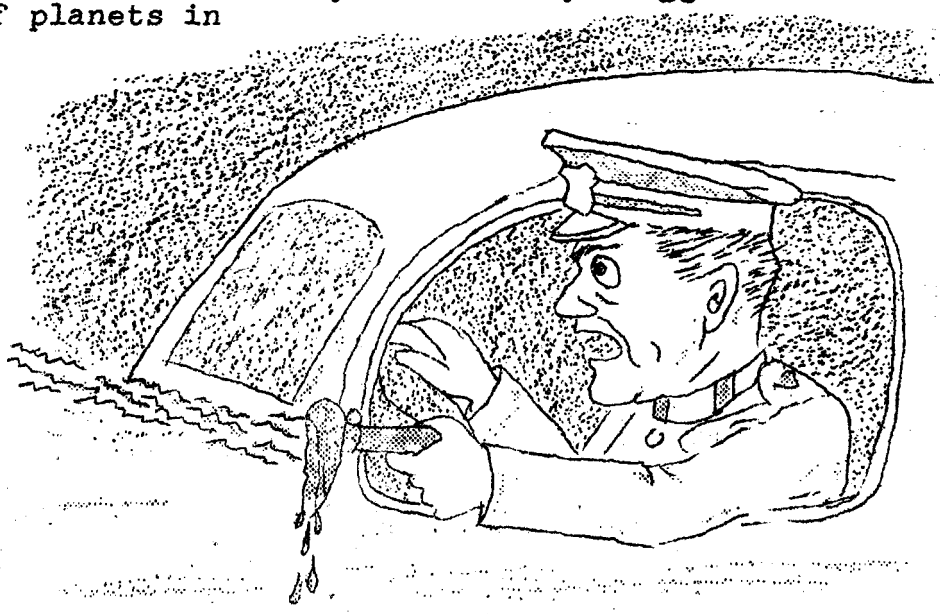
Yes, there was an explosion. I can now, at last, calmly face this strange event as a consequence of recently having had the shocking effects thereof run out.

This adventure began in Phoenix during the June, 1952, scientology conference. Ron audited me one afternoon, and through his remarkable methods of interrogation, caused me to disclose--theta-wise--both to him and to myself, that I am one of the principal inventors of a weapon allegedly styled as a "Facsimile One" machine, which I first developed in the T-8 Galaxy 42 trillion years ago, and which, as a member of the Eighth Invader Corps, I used 20 trillion, two and one-eighth years later to take over an entire system of planets in the Arcturus Area.

At the end of the above mentioned Phoenix conference, Alphia Hart, on Ron's instruction, gave me a $250 check for "research". The actual purpose was to build a small model "Fac. One" machine operating in the manner which I had disclosed during processing; namely comprising the release of a jet of high-pressure incandescent mercury vapor from a negatively polarized tungsten-carbide nozzle toward and through a positively-charged nickel-steel tube, the nozzle and the tybe being across the terminals of a pyranoil condenser of extremely high voltage and capacity, so that the mercury-borne jet pulse, impelled by a power-potential blast of millions of microsecond kilowatts, would launch a lethal bolt through the positive tube, thereby generating a "killer ray". My data was that this ray, in striking a person, would cause a strange and deadly disintegration of certain brain cells, whereby the victim would eventually become inoperative because of myriads of fantastic delusionary images of all colors and dimensions dancing around constantly in his mind. (One of these cases can be detected easily on the electropsychometer.)

Although interested in making the experiment, I computed that the discharge of such a mercury jet might cause a dangerous "back splatter" of radioactivity. I advised Ron accordingly by letter.

"The description of the 'gun' is very intriguing and electronically enormously sound," Ron wrote. "May I actually suggest that we



The radiant energy of the Ship came back down the beam and fused the spotlight into a little blob of potmetal. (Page 6)

build this weapon as legally as possible, sell it to the United States Army, and very seriously promote its public use during war. ...The destructive effects of the existence of such a weapon would ...do more to sell Dianetics to the U. S. Government and wake up this country than anything else of which I can think at this time..."

I continued on with the experiment, but now I was greatly hampered, since one of my most highly skilled mechanics had inadvertently gotten hold of and read my original notes warning of the backflash danger, and he was very reluctant to follow my further instructions. Also he stole and buried out in the yard a very expensive high-temperature trigger valve necessary to release the hot mercury jet. In an effort to use a makeshift valve, we suffered a premature mercury blast into the energized positive collector barrel. The results were simply and completely indescribable! My mechanic has never been the same man since.

As for myself, I was so charged that when I reached for a pair of pliers to turn off the mercury heater, a blinding arc from my hand disintegrated the handles of the tool, and for weeks, if I sat down anywhere, an arc would burst from my posterior into the nearest metal elements of the chair, with such a jolting effect that it would cause me to jump about a yard into the air.

Worse than all this, the night after the blast in the lab., at about 9:02 p.m., one of those so-called "flying saucer" interspatial patrol units landed in front of the lab. window, and the Commander, in green and gold uniform, and wearing the insignia of the carbotite ring with the plutonium center, stepped in and informed me that the accelerative effects of my abortive experiment were radiating all over space.

He said, "You know the penalty for disclosing this weapon on this planet at this time! Are you doing this by your own decision?"

I replied that I was.

"Impossible!" he interrupted. "YOU know better. Who is the CAUSE back of this?"

Then he spotted Ron's WHAT TO AUDIT, thumbed through it, and really became grim.

"I see," he said. "Leave it to a ------- Arslycan to keep getting himself from one morass into another. It's intolerable, the way those Arslycans go around disclosing things all over the planets. Pull the X-*2yl unit out of this rig of yours, and turn the rest of it over to the intelligence agents of your government. (This was done). As for those Arslycans..."

You can see what's happening. The Eighth Invader Corps patrols from Galaxy T-8 are perhaps operating very slowly, as they don't care to have anything occur that appears too "un-normal" or startling, but you can rest assured their operations are effective.

The geiger men nearly sealed up the labs., they're so radioactive; also, there is a circular radioactive area out in front of the lab. where that Eighth Corps machine landed.

I can let you in on something: that machine certainly did NOT look like a saucer at close range, but any further description of it is still considered classified information.

A police car spotted the thing, and cops thought somebody was illegally moving some sort of building or structure down the street without the proper red lights and permit. They flashed a spotlight on it, but the radiant energy of the ship came back down the light beam of the spotlight in a blinding flash and fused the spotlight into a little blob of potmetal at the end of the operating handle which was being held by the astonished patrol officer.

Further, it did something to him, and also to the lubricating oil in the motor of the car, as the engine completely froze solid and the car had to be towed away. The officer was charged with being intoxicated. Also, they accused him of having stolen a special antenna-elevating box-kite from my lab.--a kite with a fine silicon-bronze "string"--and, in flying the kite, the "string" touched a trolley wire, nearly incinerating himself and the police car.

That's THEIR theory!

Once Upon a Time--a Long Time Ago--Dianetics Was Referred to as "The Poor Man's Psychiatry". However...

$CIENTOLOGY WEARS A SABLE COAT

IANETICS, at one time, was labeled "The Poor Man's Pschiatry". But $¢ientology seems to be taking on the valence of a sable coat.

Back in the days of Book One, "making a world sane and free from war" was very simple. And cheap. John and Bill, or Ted and Mary, could follow a printed formula, install a "canceller" as a safety valve, and from out of their prenatal bank, the File Clerk would dutifully hand them all of the choice family secrets. It was a lot of fun--and worth the $4 the book cost--to know that those shivers you got on cold wintry mornings weren't from the weather at all but from the ice man's exploring hands--a fact Mama had successfully buried all these many years.

There were courses, too, if you moved fast enough to find a Foundation, where you could get all the latest data and a gold-bordered certificate for $500 down and a new $500 course a year for the rest of your life. This course, however, was for those who wanted to be "professionals" and help others find what phrase made them bald, toothless, pigeon-toed, or shivery.

Comes 1954. The $500 course is still available, but the ultra-ultra in six-week training costs now $800, plus a few hundred extra to "bring your own case up to an acceptable level". For this "extra", the prospective student gets 20 to 25 hours of putting his finger on exact spots in diametrically opposed walls. This makes him worthy of spending the $800 to learn how to make others put their fingers on exact spots in diametrically opposed walls.

What about Mama and the ice man? What if the E-meter (that's an ancient--mid-summer, 1954--gadget American auditors mustn't use any more but British auditors can buy from the London office of the HA$I) needle drops 20 dials at the mention of cold fingers?

Fie on you! Come up to present time! Those were incidents that happened to a body--just a mock-up made by an immortal being (which is you, my son or daughter). To run an incident, validates it; go back to the left wall, put your finger on an exact spot, get its weight, temperature, color.

L. Ron Hubbard--in Book One, in science fiction magazines, and in his lectures and books--said Dianetics was for the masses to make a world safe from wars and ruin. When the Hubbard Association of Scientologists was organized in Phoenix in 1952, membership could be obtained merely by subscribing to the "Journal of Scientology" for $2.50 a year.

What has happened since is a merchandising marvel. Not only has the JOURNAL been able to double in price, but it is one of the few advertising pamphlets known that can get away with making the customer subscribe. Membership in the HA$I, a "non-profit" organization, has gone up to $25 a year, and according to a recent ukase, membership is mandatory if one is to practice or <u>use</u> $¢ientology in any form. However, we have it on good authority, that in the case of graduate auditors who fail to keep up their memberships, a system of "categorying" will be invoked, which has no relation whatever to "brain washing". You still can remember what you learned, if you don't use it.

Groups, which once were hailed as the mainstay of scientology and were encouraged with the offer of a certificate and a 30 per cent discount on books if they merely registered, have lost their free ride. All certificates now out have been revoked. To re-register, each group member must hold membership in the HA$I--at from $8.50

for General Membership to $25 for Special or Professional Membership. In addition--to retain active status--each group must report activities for the past month as well as plans for the coming month. Those without HA$I memberships will be considered "guests" until after they pay.

There are many less platinum-plated therapies and systems. Among these is Art Coulter's Synergetics, which has been "given" to those who will use it; William Furr's Telelogic Processing, which can be had for $10 a month over a two-year period; and Jim Welgos's "Lessons in Living", which is a mixture of dianetics, psychology, and do-goodism and costs only $18 for the course of 50 lessons. Without trying to evaluate them (they may be worth just what they cost, or much more, or less), it's certain they're going to attract people who--even at the risk of being branded "squirrels"--need and want help, yet can't afford seats in $cientology's diamond-studded horseshoe.

We can't help but wonder what has happened in Phoenix. Has Ron lost control of his own organization to a board which has sold him the idea of making $cientology scarce--and therefore valuable? And what of the graduates who've paid one or more $500 for courses, and now are being told their certificates are invalid unless they take the newest training? obtain a new certificate that tomorrow may be just as obsolete as the one they now have?

But all is not lost. Schools, groups, and individuals that paid up to $10 an hour for lecture tapes when another "This is it" technique was in its heyday, are told that these "obsolete" tapes will be redeemed by the HA$I on new releases at $3 per 1,200-foot spool.

If this is a non-profit organization, and it costs members this much for the HA$I not to make a profit, it might be cheaper on the "field" if the HA$I was re-reorganized into a profit organization.

Of course, the entire fault may lie at the feet of Phoenix landlords. Since it is taking so much of that high-priced city to house the many branches of the HA$I, the CEC$, the HDRF, the C of $ of P, the FF, etc., it may be that only a key to the vaults under Fort Knox would support these tourist-sucking leeches in the manner to which they'd like to become accustomed.

How "Infinite" Can You Be?

IS, and ALWAYS HAS BEEN,

a Charter Member of

The Infinites

No.

Issued by The ABERREE. 307 N. Washington, Enid, Okla.

MEST Time Date .....

PLEDGE — In accepting this membership, I hereby "confess" that I am a part of The INFINITE, that I always have been part of The INFINITE, and always will be part of The INFINITE—and subscribe to the axiom that Infinity, having no beginning and no ending, therefore is immortal as well as Timeless.

Also, I will look upon no one as being a "Split Infinity" unless they so insist, and will do everything in my power to recognize their rights to exist in their Own Universe as part of The Infinite Whole.

Signed .....

It's hard to believe, but some persons take The ABERREE seriously. And this is not limited to residents of Phoenix.

Started last month as a tongue-in-the-cheek jest, a "new" organization was formed--with no dues, no courses, no books to buy--called "The Infinites". If anyone needed a card identifying them as part of infinity, this could be obtained free for the mere asking.

Maybe those who wrote in asking for a card were being just as facetious as we were, but to keep our promise, we had to rush copy to a printer. This made everybody happy: those who now have evidence (see replica above) they're not "split infinities", and the printer. Especially, the printer.

However, in some of the requests for cards, there was a slight serious tone, too. They like the name. Also the idea. Maybe it was the dichotomy of not having to mortgage the family homestead they liked. But we've been asked to enlarge upon the organization and make it permanent.

Well, if infinity isn't permanent, we don't know what is. Anyone with some ideas on the subject is invited to expound.

And in the meantime, there are a few cards left. Of course, we've doubled the price—but even at that, double nothing still isn't very expensive.

Have a Goal, Be Deliberate, Enjoy Yourself, and Don't Fire Your Auditor, Even If He's Late, Stupid, or Unkind. For...

By Ted Otteson

A GOOD AUDITOR IS VERY HARD TO FIND

PRESUMABLY you have a reason for being a preclear. I mean, a reason of your own--a reason why you want processing. If you have no reason for being processed, stop being a preclear, or make up a reason. You might decide to be curious, for example, or you might decide to want to become an Operating Thetan. If your father thinks you are a problem and is forcing you to see an auditor, you may want to become a bigger problem for him--anything, but do have a reason of your own.

Whatever it is, this reason for being a preclear is very important to you. It is called a GOAL. Keep this goal in mind. Never let anything get between YOU and YOUR GOAL for YOUR processing. Do not let the fee you are paying (or not paying) obscure your goal--nor the books you are reading, nor the pains in your head and back, nor L. Ron Hubbard, nor your worries, nor your panic. Most important, do not let your auditor get between you and your goal for your processing. If he is late, or stupid, or unkind, or tells other people about your case, help him through the temporary difficulty in your relationship--or get another auditor. But remember, a good auditor is hard to find. Do not give up the one you have until you have tried everything in your power to get him to help you reach your goal. However, if you are paying an auditor more than $25 an hour, and, despite all your efforts to get along with him he continues to be an obstacle to your progress, fire him.

DO NOT LET YOUR AUDITOR GET OUT OF COMMUNICATION WITH YOU. If you discover that your auditor is not talking to you, do something to attract his attention. Do it kindly and gently--don't startle him. Do something amusing. If you can make your auditor laugh occasionally, you will rarely have any trouble with him. And if you want to get the best out of your auditor, don't make him angry with you. If you can avoid it, do not say bluntly, "You're not in communication with me." He may disagree with you and maintain that he is. Then you really are in difficulty. Of course, if you want to say something uncomplimentary to your auditor, by all means say it. The damage is not irreparable, and he may not get angry, anyway.

If your auditor disagrees with you, or becomes angry with you, I recommend the following: Take a short walk out of the room, and douse your face and wrists with cold water (preferably as cold as you can stand). This will refresh you and bring you to present time so that you can think of a good joke. When you have one, return to the auditing room and tell it. This will start you both laughing, you will be on friendly terms, and the two of you will be able to straighten out the difficulty which had arisen earlier. This effort on your part will also make your auditor realize that you are doing your best to coöperate, and he will work harder. If, when you return from your walk you find the auditor gone, follow the same procedure the first time you meet him again.

There may be times when you feel that the auditor is getting out of touch with reality. When this happens, remember that you do not want to antagonize him--you do not want to become an OBSTACLE. Before you flatly refuse to go along with him on his flights of fancy, try to do what he suggests. If he thinks you can do something, you need not agree with him, but you can at least try to do it. That will satisfy him and you will get along well together. Use your imagination! You should develop your creative ability anyway. You will find it extremely useful as you continue with your processing.

BE FOND OF YOUR AUDITOR. Nothing will

smooth the path to your goal more than an amicable relationship with him. When you can follow each command of your auditor with confidence and delight, you can be certain that you will progress rapidly. In fact, I would suggest that you do not do anything your auditor commands without being delighted--even gleeful. There is no way for you to progress more rapidly than in a continual state of glee. You may find it easiest to be gleeful with an auditor you hate, or a stupid one, or one who wears funny hats--but somehow you should make it possible for yourself to be gleeful. If you discover that you cannot maintain this glee while you are working hard at your processing, don't work so hard. The less effort you use, the more you will accomplish.

As a beginner, you might find it easiest to be friendly with an auditor of the opposite sex. In that case, get one. However, if the friendship should develop into love, CHANGE YOUR MIND IMMEDIATELY--or let it develop, enjoy yourselves, and GET ANOTHER AUDITOR. If you really love your auditor (in that way) you will find other goals obscuring the goal for your processing. YOU MUST NOT LET THAT HAPPEN!

To sum up (and to give you something which you can carry in your mind easily), follow these three rules:

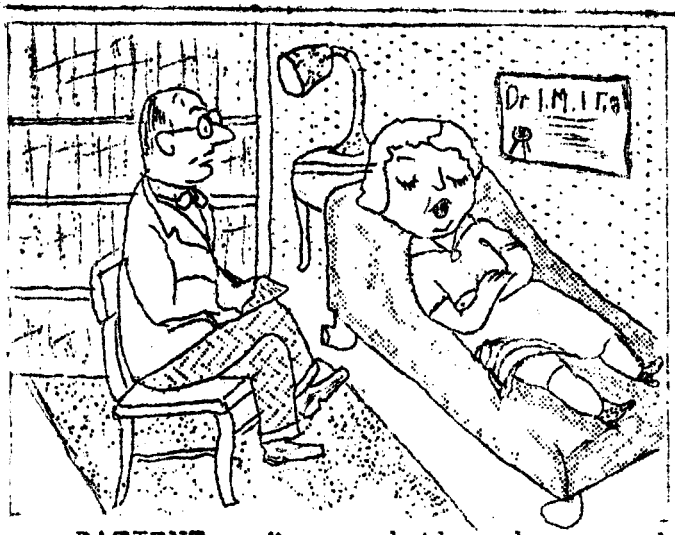
1. LET NOTHING COME BETWEEN YOURSELF AND YOUR OWN GOAL FOR YOUR PROCESSING. This goal is more important to you as a preclear than anything else.

2. Make it possible for yourself to enjoy your processing. Stand on your head if necessary, or wear gorgeous clothes, or sit in the lotus posture if that makes you happy. BE DELIGHTED by whatever you do, or see, or feel when you are being audited. Achieve the gleeful "Ooooh, how frightened I am" or "Ooooh, how miserable I am" attitude.

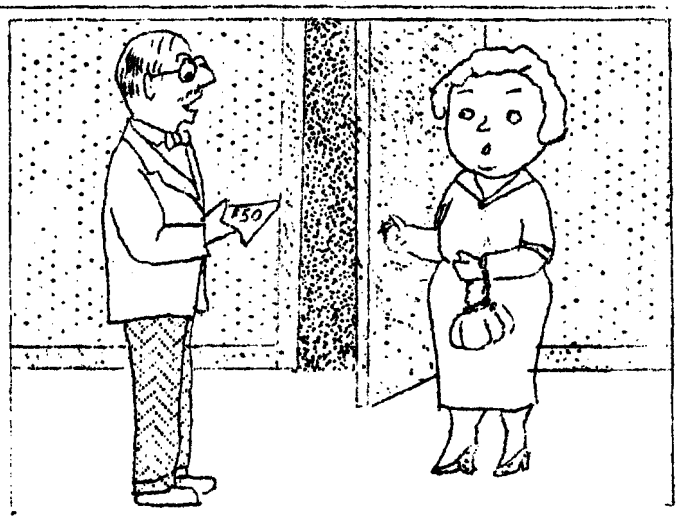
3. Whatever you do, DO IT DELIBERATELY. This is the best advice I ever received as a preclear, and, oddly enough, it was given to me by an auditor--my auditor! If you are mocking up something or failing to mock up something, looking at something or failing to look at something, feeling happy or miserable, cursing your auditor or propitiating your auditor, BE DELIBERATE ABOUT IT. You will be amazed at how following this simple rule will speed up your processing.

You may discover that you, yourself, are doing things that are hindering your progress. Perhaps you will find that you are thinking too much about what you are doing, or that you are talking too much, or asking too many questions. If this happens, tell your auditor about it. If he seems unconcerned, try not to let it bother you. If you continue to waste time in this way, try group auditing. When you are audited in a group, you will not be able to talk much, if at all, and you probably will have no time to think. If you are audited with a group, remember that you are interested only in what you are doing and what the auditor is doing. What the rest of the group is doing is a side issue. Do not let their presence or their activity distract you.

There you are. Follow these suggestions or not, as you like, but FIND SOME WAY TO ENJOY BEING A PRECLEAR.



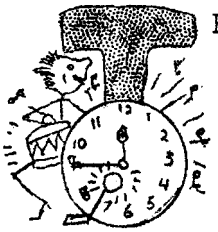
PATIENT---"...and then he...and I said... and she... and I said... and then...etc....etc...etc...etc. etc...etc...etc...etc...etc...etc...etc. etc...etc...etc."



PSYCHIATRIST--"The trouble with you, Mrs. Yapp, you talk too much. Two full hours, and I didn't get a chance to get in a single word of evaluation on your case."

"Time Is an Illusion of Change of Particles"
--From a Clinical Course Lecture on Barriers

One Can Know Past Or Future, But Not Attain It



THE ONLY barrier that appears untappable is time.

The MEST Universe is a game consisting of barriers. This is important. When all seems lost, look at that.

When the thetan enters the MEST Universe, he begins to put up barriers, and soon thinks there are more barriers than there are. When he gets to thinking of thought barriers, he's getting down below effort.

These are specific barriers, and these are all there should be:

1st--Space 3rd--Objects
2nd--Energy 4th--Time.

The problem of livingness is an obstacle race in regard to these barriers.

We get confused by giving time direction, and to get through time we think we have to get through an area of space.

Any process that handles time is of great benefit. Just because you handle all space on a case doesn't mean you've handled all the time on a case.

Knowingness is cut down by creating space; he says he doesn't know what's out there.

An individual can be in a high state of guessingness and not be in a high state of knowingness—and that's what happened in the East. Certainty and knowledge are the same thing.

When we have time as an obstacle, we don't have a span. Time becomes an obstacle because a person is having trouble with space. Time is not concerned by travel.

No matter what has been said before, past is not attainable, nor is the future, but one can know the past or future. Time is an illusion of change of particles.

The problem of competence is the ability to predict the position of 2-plus particles in relation to themselves. People think there's a prime particle around which all other particles position—but this doesn't work. This also is the position that has been given God.

Individuals will conjure up a prime particle, around which they move all other particles--prime post unposted.

A thetan could produce his own time span and own his own universe.

The undefined symbol throws language for a loop—no one knows what time is, nor how to define it. A physicist will practically spin on the subject of time with formulas that are balderdash.

If particles stopped when they reached the speed of light—as Einstein says--sun light never would reach the Earth. It'd be stopped by its own infinite mass. Even a child can see this idiocy.

The Earth going around the sun are two particles which we look at to get some idea of time. We can observe that there's a tilt going on, and in addition, the Earth rotates. If you were standing in space, you'd never be able to observe these two particles and tell what time it is. We notice the sun and Earth are altering their position by the horizon. So, time acquires a viewpoint in order to see it.

Radium does a cockeyed job of measuring time by deteriorating at a certain rate of speed.

Time is always in relation to another time—unless you know what time it is. And we walk out of the universe the second we have knowingness.

There is a galactic time with two binaries that operate for this galaxy: two stars that flicker around each other so accurately you would get a precise time--but not by the erratic action of the sun and Earth. Even this would need a knowingness about time.

A person fighting time is worse than shadow-boxing nothing. You get down to "Time is a symbol", and there's not even

This is the second in a series of Notes taken of lectures by L. Ron Hubbard to students of the Third Clinical Course.

anything there.

Present time for this universe would be for the total universe at any given instant. There can't be a present time here and another time some place else.

A communications time lag comes from depending on particles to tell you what happened over that way—and you're always late. You get a late image because it takes "time" for a particle to travel.

The thetan goes around expecting a warning from particles--which he can't get because all messages from particles are in the past. If the sun were blowing up and you had the power to put it together, before you could know about it by seeing with your MEST eyes, the explosion would be more than eight minutes history. If you stopped all particles at once, you'd find a present time for each particle. The fact they're conveying a message has nothing to do with present time. Cause always precedes the effect; and it always is in the future, never in the past.

If you say, "I'm going to move this ash tray", and then move it, you know that cause is in the future.

The only way to handle this, if you don't understand, is by Opening Procedure, SOP 8-C, saying before you make each move: "Now I am going to..."

Havingness should be determined by masses of particles and objects. Losing would be having particles no longer under your control or ownership.

Particles remain the same particles but change form--so time is a matter of form.

An individual who won't let particles disperse or accumulate must be braced against something other than particles themselves. The basic objection is that two particles are going to disperse or come together.

A person only objects to motion because of particles going together or flying apart—and when he objects, he stops time.

A person concerned over his postulates is trying to stop time. This is basic on the game called MEST universe. When you brace yourself against anything happening, you stick yourself on the time track.

All that's wrong with any preclear is he's trying to keep two particles together or apart—yet the particles are no longer there. You may run a preclear and find him concerned over the particles that are in the Santa Maria, yet they've undergone so many moves that they even may be in this room.

The business of the game--or control--is start, stop, and change.

A love affair (which is the motion of particles) that is dragged out becomes very sad.

MEST universe particles follow a law that is laid down--but your particles are handled only by you, or another thetan.

All we want to know is how many particles a preclear is trying to stop or pull together that aren't there any more; or someone trying to pull together or separate particles that aren't there yet.

You can handle particles as long as you don't use energy—and that's what those below 4.0 are trying to do.

When you talk about time, you talk about the pattern of particles as in the past, present, or future.

Communication itself is concerned with the departure, travel, or arrival of particles--involving space and time.

A person can communicate as well as he thinks he can communicate with or without energy.

TIME PROCESSING FORMULAS

The basic process is: Find two particles you don't mind having together. Find two particles you don't mind having apart.

A change of tone (rise on the E-meter) follows if you do this in brackets on objects, animals, people, spaces. Look for the fellow with a stuck needle—not for one with a needle that is moving. You'll keep your gains with this process.

Also, have your preclear get sounds he doesn't object to having next to his eardrums. You'll find anyone objecting to a dirty word has an aberration on the sound laid in thoroughly.

Don't go into particles you WANT together.

Even if you run this blind on a preclear, you'll get a tone rise.

Tell him to give you three persons he's not, and he immediately has to check the location of particles.

You'll find a person stuck in his head to the degree he has to have particles together, or out of the body to the degree he has to have particles apart.

Communication lag is an index, but how much he's using energy is a better index.

You can fancy this process up--have him give you particles he doesn't have to have in motion and particles he doesn't

have to have stopped, etc.

You'll find your preclear running out of people rather rapidly, and unable to think of more. Carry on in a limited bracket--at least, have him get somebody else who doesn't object to having two people apart.

Keep pointing at how certain they are about this.

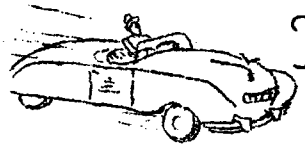
With this process, you're also indirectly solving his problem of space.

Here is a lower process that covers communications directly, but it's not as valuable. It's more covert.

Start asking, in brackets, for knowledge, perceptions, emotions, objects, symbols, foods, sex, etc., which must not depart, arrive, travel, or start, stop, change.

To make an individual reach a higher reality, run him on: Get three things you don't have to agree with, communicate with, or feel affinity for. Run in brackets.

All are spooked on the Seventh Dynamic. Have him give three ghosts that are not present. He may start digging into ghosts of fiction. Maybe you're even dealing with a ghost afraid of ghosts, a spirit afraid of spirits.



The "New Look" In Dianetics

If you're earning less than $500 to $1,200 a month and not driving an occasional new Cadillac, you're in the wrong racket, Bud.

Some of the possibilities from auditing were outlined in Vol. 1, No. 1 of FOUNDATION BULLETINS, a new magazine supplanting all previous publications put out by the various Foundations, by the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation of Phoenix. One of these is the "guarantee" to students of the new Dianetic course that they'll either be good auditors capable of getting results on a money-back guarantee basis, or their tuition will be refunded--providing, of course, they study, permit themselves to be audited, and observe the 1954 Auditor's Code.

The BULLETINS is an 8-page, lithographed magazine, printed in green ink on cream-colored stock. It is available "only" to Foundation members. James F. Pinkham, HDA, BS (Dn), is listed as editor, and his first issue is the neatest, most professional-looking brochure coming out of Phoenix for a long time.

The Dianetics courses, according to BULLETINS, require eight weeks to complete, and cost beginners $500. HDA's pay only half price. All certificates issued by any previous Foundation are recognized in full force, but unless membership of $15 a year is paid before January 1, these certificates will be considered lapsed, and the holders thereof denied the right to use or practice Dianetics. This is similar to the regulations set up previously in Scientology.

A supplement to the BULLETINS clarifies the difference between Dianetics and Scientology. Dianetics, it says, is a mental therapy, and covers the ills of man. It is limited to the first four dynamics. Scientology is "the science of Life", is religious in character, and takes in all eight of the dynamics. "Choosing between them", to quote the announcement, "is a choice between specializing in Man or specializing in Life."

BULLETINS, in listing "Standard Dianetic Procedures", said tests of Analytical Procedure have not been found to contain any validating material" and no further research into Analytical Procedure will be made unless "the Foundation is requested to do so by Dianetics Auditors and Groups". E-Therapy, according to BULLETINS, is "outlawed" as a Dianetic process because of negative reports and complaints from those who have used it.

L. Ron Hubbard's latest researches into the subject of Dianetics will be published in a new book to be available probably in December, entitled "Dianetics 1955".

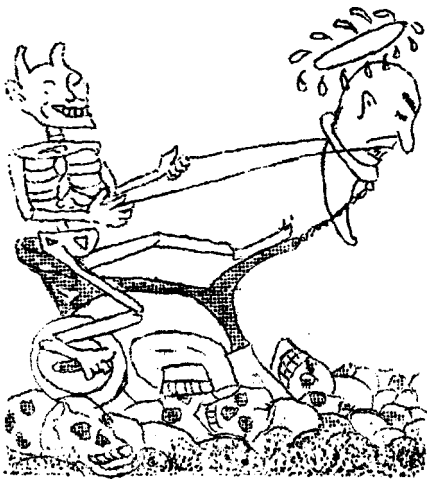
Loyal Writers Told BDR Is "Off Limits"

The old A.R.C. (Affinity, Reality, and COMMUNICATION) triangle gets more and more deformed every month.

Latest twist in the A. and C. edges of the triangle is reported by A.J.S.McMillan, editor of the BRISTOL DIANETIC REVIEW, in Bristol, England. A recent letter from the London office of the HASI, dated November 1 and sent to all groups, warns:

"In order to avoid giving the impression that the Hubbard Association of Scientologists supports the theories on Dianetics and Scientology expounded in the Bristol Dianetics Review, all members of standing are asked to refrain from contributing to that publication."

The BDR is in its third year of publication, and is one of the neatest publications in the field. Each issue contains letters, articles validating Scientology and showing how to use the new techniques, and has an aim similar to that of the ABERREE in the United States--wide open communication. However, Mr. McMillan is a bit more conservative in his editorial treatment than is The ABERREE.



PLOWING UP the FIELD

The shadow of what once was Monica Macomber reports from Phoenix that, in addition to her Judo, she's now studying the Japanese language. Even though she's lost 30 pounds, she wants to lose 10 more--and her landlord--in keeping with Phoenix custom--did his bit by upping her rent... Ted Otteson is now a "Fellow of Scientology", given to him as an award for a two-hour talk with Don Purcell just a few days before Don gave Dianetics back to Dr. Hubbard...John Bloomquist, of Peoria, Ill., suggests heads of scientology churches be called "Arcbishops"--and we pass the suggestion on to any who may be inclined to knock the "h" out of other so-called officials... One of the officers of the HASI (who insists on remaining strictly anonymous) wrote us (surreptitiously, they admit) that (confidentially) a notice of excommunication against The ABERREE had been posted on the HASI Bulletin Board. When we were Phoenix students, we saw stranger things than that on the Board, but this being scientology, nobody takes anything seriously. Everybody knows that...

Two couples being careful not to establish prenatals for future auditors to "run out": Jerry & Jane Knowlton of Chicago, and Nelson & Betty Marlowe of Paducah, Ky. No data on how much longer they'll stay in the "expecting" classification...Also in this category are Waldo & Anne Boyd of Encino, Calif., but this will be their second child ...We also hear the stork has an order from Phoenix, but we were unable to catch the name of his host & hostess...Duane Leazenby wants it known--and has so advised his postmaster--that he has NOT moved from his old Sacramento address, as his postmaster informed The ABERREE. Maybe keeping a magazine going to and fro--at two cents a ride--is a new means of cutting down the postal deficit... And while we're on this subject, add to subscribers we have difficulty keeping trace of: John Robinson, "Wing" Angel, and Bob Shannon. For non-subscribers we have difficulty keeping track of, see Page 37...

The L. Ron Hubbards have a new mansion on East Osborne in Phoenix, with a waterfall-fed swimming pool and everything, including a nursery for the children--one of which isn't due until February...Lynn Lamoreaux reports she's happier than she has been for a long time, even if one of their cats did take off, leaving them only three. She's now working "graveyard shift" in the crippled children's division of the Arizona State Welfare Home. ...Ikey Stone, just back from Louisiana where she attended the birth of a granddaughter, reveals her husband, Remington, is selling their Pasadena home and going into business. And wouldn't you know--it's the rock (or stone) business... Tido Churchill has a commercial outlet for those hand-painted place mats she has been doing--in a swank Scottsdale shoppe....

CONCEPTS has folded, its editor, Clifton Amsbury, writes from Richmond, Cal. Or, rather, it will as soon as John Carey mails the next-- and final--issue... From Arthur Hart in Fort Worth comes the suggestion that "This Old House" be adopted as the official exteriorization song for scientologists. Surely there's no connection between that and the fact he's bought a new home and is trying to sell his old one before he moves...A crowd of students, ex-students, and friends filled a large room for a send-off party given George Seidler just before he left El Cerrito, Calif., for Peoria, Ill., where George is taking a job with his father... If you haven't heard this from other sources, there'll be a "Unification Conference" in Phoenix December 28-31. And this time, we'll try not to be 36 hours late. That is, IF we go...

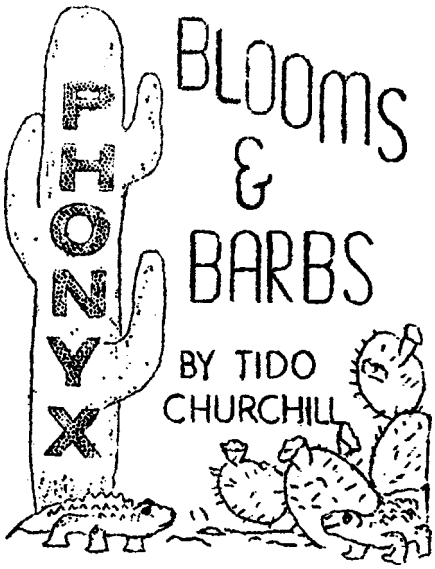
-oØo-

Walshes Incorporate As Non-Profit Firm

Hardin and Joanna Walsh are now incorporated as a non-profit organization, using the labels Scientology Council, Inc., the University of Scientology, the Chapel of Scientology, and the Junior Chapel of Scientology, according to an announcement from Joanna. The Walshes are located at 621 South Oxford, Los Angeles.

Joanna said they now are registered with the H.A.S.I. as a group, and have made application for further affiliation. In the meantime, they are launching a new, five-point program, titled "Horizons Unlimited", with which they hope to reach a greater mass of people with Scientology data.

The Council offers auditing on a group and individual level, training, and Chapel services for both adults and children.



Phoenix, Ariz., 7 Nov.

Due to a recent order issued by Mr. Hubbard that all members of the H.A.S.I. should in no way communicate with or be in possession of the ABERREE, some of our sources of information have been cut off. We will "carry on, though wounded," however.

"Operation Phoenix" which we mentioned in the last issue was being capably directed by Bob Sutton, has been taken over by Dick Steves. To our knowledge, Sutton was removed with no explanation.

The latest mock-up for "Operation Phoenix", according to Steves, will have certified ministers spending several hours a day knocking on doors to give small doses of processing wherever possible. Positive contacts will be followed up, and donations of any size will be solicited. A salary for ministers participating also was mentioned. The retraining group ("retreads") is currently practicing mimicry as a technique, prescribed in four-hour doses.

A. E. Van Vogt recently left Phoenix after a two-week first installment of the HCA course. The remainder of the training is to be given in the near future. Mr. Van Vogt gave a very interesting talk to the local group here. His subject was "The Two Faces of Dianetics and Scientology."

John Galusha, one of the biggest assets to the HASI organization here, has taken a 90-day leave of absence. He had been doing a fine job of communicating with auditors in the field, and as director of the HCA course.

RUMORS--A letter is reported to have been written by the HASI to the Los Angeles Better Business Bureau, announcing that the field of psychosomatic medicine is the exclusive province of Dianetics and Scientology, and any activity in this field by others is an infringement...Also, it is understood that the C.A.D.A. BULLETIN has incurred the displeasure of the HASI and has been so informed.

John Farrell and Tucker Loane were married Saturday at the Church of Scientology.

A letter from Margaret Scholtz states that the Scientology Road Show is proceeding successfully. I quote- "Lee (Burgess) and I have just returned from Norfolk where we have been doing a Road Show and Group Intensive in the teeth of Hurricane Hazel. It was quite fun but the roof of the beach cottage we were supposed to stay at blew off and that was a nuisance". Arrangements have been made for more performances in Camden, New York, Washington, D.C., and Baltimore. The other two members of the group are Tam and Ted Otteson.

A new organization is being mocked up. Mr. Hubbard's Most Loyal (Underground) Opposition to consist of those people who still naively believe that communication in Scientology should be open and free. There will be no officers and no membership fees. A new category has also been suggested by a local wag: Category 16, birth certificate revoked, final, not to be reborn.

-eØe-

WESTERN UNION FLASH

This telegram was received just before this final page of The ABERREE went to press:

PHOENIX, 13 NOV. STEVES ANNOUNCED TODAY NEW MOCK-UP. PHOENIX TO BE HEALTH CENTER OF THE WORLD. H.A.S.I. WILL SELL CHAMBER OF COMMERCE THE MOCK-UP. C.E.C.S. WILL EXAMINE LOCAL M.D.'S WITH NO ALTERNATIVE FOR THE MEDICOS. KEN BARRETT IS OUT AS DEAN OF HUBBARD COLLEGE AND BURKE BELKNAP IS IN. NO CLINICAL UNIT MONDAY. RON TALKS TO RETREADS MONDAY A.M. AND DAILY. TWO HEADS TO ROLL TOMORROW.

TIDO

Ode to the Infinites

They drew a circle to shut me out—
Heretic, rebel, a thing to flout.
But The ABERREE had the wit to win.
We drew a circle that took them in!
--From "Outwitted", by Edwin Markham.

-eØe-

Hold Your Breaths

In conformance with a custom about to be established, the February and January issues of The ABERREE will be consolidated. Publication date of Vol. 1, No. 9 about January 15.

Dear Editor—

"It's a newsy, interesting sheet... There is so much personal news that is of interest to me about people in the Dianetics-Scientology field that I wonder how you get it all." --Bill McKeen, W.Englewood, N. J.

"Very many thanks for sending the back numbers of 'The Aberree', so that now I have all up to No. 5.

"I enjoy reading it very much and look forward to the next issue. I hope you never discontinue, as you threaten.

"I like the illustrations particularly. The picture of your Thetan looking 'over the Editor's shoulder' in the last three issues shows how superior is the Thetan to its MEST counterpart."--E.T. Robins, London, England.

"The Aberree continues to do the job... It is worth reading, and this can be said of practically nothing else in the field.

"This is actually just a note to announce that I have finally found the answer--for me at least.

"After finishing the Clinical Course in February, I could see the handwriting on the wall(You will remember that I predicted then that group processing would be found valueless--and you quoted Hubbard to this effect in your November issue.) Because of this and other factors I decided to drop out of what was at that time the main stream of activity: the search for techniques anybody could use. I chose rather to spend my time developing techniques that would work even though most auditors might be unable to use them.

"I now have techniques that will work for me and will produce the results we have talked about for the last four years. I can now realize the results Hubbard has postulated, though not with extreme rapidity in all cases.

"I have made no plans to teach or publish the techniques I am using at present. They can be discovered by anyone who knows all of the available techniques and can see their interrelationship."--Ross Lamoreaux, Phoenix, Ariz.

"Delighted to see you on the same edge with Volney. Tell me--is it a straight edge, a curved edge, a razor's edge, or the edge of the world?

"I would like to submit my application for membership in 'The Infinites'...I recognize that I am not outside infinity, so that qualifies me. In fact, I'm so danged mixed up inside infinity I keep rolling around the inside of those o's sitting all snuggled up alongside...

"Please send me a card. I do doubt my ability to convince others that they are not separate beings in an infinity of their own. Indeed, I labor upon the delusion that we are all brothers under the skin. Just can't get rid of the blooming thing. Keeps itching all the time."-- the artcoulter, Worthington, O.

"You who are about to be sued, I salute you!

"This is the End!...According to the Journal, if you don't pay tribute, you can't 'use' dianetics or scientology, despite the repeated avowals that these wonderful discoveries were being given by a great man to save the world...

"The best part of the new techniques is the fact that it orients the auditor in present time, too, and anyone auditing very much, and very correctly, will get a progressive tone rise with each session.

"(Theron)DeMers has been running me and has so run out a chronic heart condition of his own that for the first time in years he can get out and tramp around duck swamps all day without getting palpitations, exhaustions, etc. In fact, last week he ran a winged goose to earth in hip boots, over a two-mile swamp course, whereas last year he could hardly walk a hundred yards without having to lie down and recover from the exertion...Also, for the first time, he is outshooting his gun partners.

"Now that I have seen my article, I am more thankful than ever for the editorial help. It's a fine job of blue pencilling...I now see better what I had in mind and really should have gotten over...

"Here's a phase of what happened and I meant to say: There were over 60,000 first books sold. It had a wave of enthusiastic acceptance. Every one dove in without half way evaluating what Ron really meant--all hoping to find excuses for their screwball actions and weaknesses, nobody really wanting to change and accept responsibility for being what they were and any changes they might want to make.

"Very few indeed tried to resolve their husband and wife problems. All I heard were husbands blaming marriage troubles on their wife's engrams, and vice versa.

"When you probed to find out what they thought 'reverie' was you found they expected to get into some state of stupor, detached from reality, and have an auditor 'iron' out their wrinkles while they did nothing.

"I doubt if 500 people out of the 60,000 ran 100 hours on the book's outline

before switching to other therapies, other prejudices, or quitting cold on the first terror charge or grief engram.

"Thousands of others were scared off by the lies from doctors and other prejudiced people who were prepared to have fits if half of what Hubbard claimed was so. All in all it was a mighty sorry mess... Once they couldn't blame their engrams, they started blaming dianetics and looking for some covert way out of it.

"I haven't seen The Ghost lately. Wonder if there's been one out?"--Bob Arentz, Salt Lake City, Utah.

"Apropos your article in the October issue, 'What was the word?'

"Dr. Gene Barenburg, of Baltimore, believes Hubbard supplied the answer, 'And the Word was lost.' Repeat, '...and the word was "Lost".'

"Have I thanked you for the Hubbard jingles? If not, many thanks. If so, thanks again."-- George R. Tullis, Baltimore, Md.

"The ABERREE is getting to be more and more like a publication every day. We like it. We are amused."--The Rev.Mr.Dr. George Richard Halpern, HDA, B.A.(Yale '45), Freudian Psychoanalyst, B.Scn., D.Scn., D.D., F.Scn., and The Rev. Mrs. Dr.Ellen-Jane Lyon Halpern, HDA, B.A.(Smith '47), Freudian Psychoanalyst, B.Scn., D.Scn., D.D.

"...We need something we could sell on the news stands. Wonder if you ever thought of selling The Aberree that way? Would it be possible or is there too much that would have to be done to get it on to the public market.

"I can say only one thing on validation of Dianetics and/or Scientology. All you have to do to validate either is use SOP 8-C long enough and arduously enough on any PC and you'll have all the validation you need. All I can say to you along these lines is use it, and I don't mean for one hour or ten hours but as many hours as is necessary to achieve the desired result, whatever that result may be that is desirable. When I talk about SOP 8-C I mean every process derived from opening procedure techniques. You can take them through the rest of 8-C if you want to but most cases will stop right there because their main complaint will be gone. The hell of this business is that you'll get a PC who is in terrible shape physically, or mentally, or both. They'll cry for relief, which you give them with SOP 8-C. The minute they get their attention off the body and it no longer bothers them, you can, in most instances, kiss them goodby and forget your goals for the case right there. They will be too busy going out and getting all wound up in something else to continue on to a full resolution.

"It might be an idea to print that last in the Aberree, and see if this is general throughout the field. Maybe someone has an answer. I sure don't." --Ernest Wirick, Detroit, Mich.

"Dear Ghost: I like The Aberree's hot tamale style of serving up the news about Dianetics-Scientology. If somebody doesn't inject a little humor into this movement, it will wind up a holy cow like Theosophy, et al."--H.E. Budzilek, Bridgeport, Conn.

"...It kind of looks as though the categories setup provides for arbitrary and perhaps capricious action against any professional. I was all for some sort of arrangement that would make it possible to stamp auditors who, for instance, used hypnosis, as non-Scientologists, and to prevent them from misrepresenting the science. Present regulations may be providing only for this kind of thing, but the tone of communications from CECS suggests a much more narrow and arbitrary attitude.

"We got most royally fed up with this kind of thing in the army--and there, people at least had recourse to the Chaplains' Corps when the brass got oppressively brassy. Consequently, I'm going to sit in on Clem's courses of instructions to get data, but I have no desire to qualify as HCA under existing conditions. There are other ways of being pushed around.

"So if things happen in Phoenix and some sort of reform follows--and these new barriers evaporate--I'll be very much pleased. The ABERREE is doing a good job. Being critical, asking pointed questions, and providing a medium for the questions of others is not destructive. Arbitrariness and arrogance, on the other hand, can be very damn destructive. And the arbitrariness of CECS is not only unpleasant--it's unnecessary." --Bill Bradner, Winter Park, Fla.

"We give in, Alphia. The Aberree is too doggone much fun to miss."--Sadah Field, Littleton, Colo.

"It has been a good experience to see myself thru John Bloomquist's eyes with the aid of The ABERREE. It is hard for us to see ourselves as others see us but it may be therapeutic if we wish it to be.

"The other day I had a conversation with Jim Pinkham for about two hours in which he very ably presented the core of present time scientology. These 'distilled essentials' which John mentions on Page 13 could have been taken right out of the Bible with appropriate changes in terminology, although one need not suppose that Hubbard found them there. It seems good to have these various

systems of psychotherapy and religion which in different words present the 'perennial philosophy'. Prejudices vary so much that each new system will reach a number of people who are relatively inaccessible to other systems.

"It is my belief that I have never benefitted by the processing of dianetics or scientology. This is no libel against these processes but rather an admission that moment to moment experience outside the artificial environment of the auditing room has been my greatest teacher. 'Practice of the presence of God' could be considered a way of life rather than a self-processing technique. I consider it the supreme distillation from all these systems and, being so completely simple, it appears to be most difficult."--Dr. Gordon Beckstead, Phoenix.

"Your publication, The Aberree, has caught my fancy...and I hope you don't discontinue this thing as soon as you get my buck." --Donald R. London, Bremerton, Wash.

"I spent a few minutes this morning trying to clarify my thoughts on why I have benefitted from Dianetics/Scientology. There seem to be many reasons but I still feel a little confused by it all. I have tried writing a validation of Scientology for First Book-Fourth Book Dianeticists which will be in the mails in due course.

"I have tried to differentiate my reactions from that of others to find the factors that have enabled me to progress greatly while many others did not.

"I find this difficult because I cannot at this time get inside of other people's skins. I must rely on their words and their actions.

"One factor that stands out was the drive that I had to do things for myself. I found that others depended on me and that the self-determinism goal was seemingly impeded by this.

" I discovered the same desire within myself to find someone to lean on. In the course of being rejected by many auditors on whom I wanted to lean, I discovered the strength of this feeling and recognized that I could make the decision to be apathetic or to continue alone. So I continued alone. I still felt and feel that under the proper auditor I could drop my aberrations and re-examine my postulates and decisions faster.

"This would not be 'leaning', I think. It would be a co-operative endeavor in which I could put full trust in the other fellow to guard me from harm while I turned all my attention inward.

"In the preliminary stages of testing out the situation, I know that I seem to be asking for somewhat more than that. So now I suspect that other people are acting similarly and that I simply was unable to accept the degree of responsibility they required in an auditor.

"I required less until I had experience with several who tried to push me around without reference to my own directions and feelings. I.e.: I would do as requested until I encountered something I wanted to explore. They did not have the patience or knowledge to help me explore, but tried to keep me going in their directions.

"Getting back to the question of why I 'succeeded', I think partly because I was able to 'visualize' my goal and various steps and to accomplish them; partly because I had made an extremely strong decision to go ahead after a long time feeling of failure; partly because I had been shaken up a bit some years earlier by an application of General Semantics so that I had a more efficient framework to think and analyze with.

"Partly because I lost or did not have a fear of change. I met many who feared instability, who insisted on two-valued speaking because it 'made things stable'.

"Partly because of my engineering background which emphasizes usable answers rather than absolute answers."--Bernard Ross, New York, N. Y.

"I feel as though I am fed up, 'way up to here', with the enturbulence that has surrounded Scientology. Seems to me that there are too many chiefs and little enough Indians. I had hoped that since Book One, the little thetas would stabilize and stick to the original goals; instead they've turned out to be goahls. Everybody trying to get into everybody's pocket. Nutz. Everybody mad at everybody. Every two weeks, so it seems, the latest in techniques. The latest data in book or pamphlet form, come and get it. Only to be a rehash of the same words in different order. COULD THIS BE SCIENTOLOGY?

"The wars will still continue in spite of LRH writing to the field to write to him good or bad, and he will give such his personal attention...

"Enough. You are doing a wonderful job with the Aberree. THIS is something that IS GOOD for the Scientologists. Keep up the good work."---T. E. Josephson, Los Angeles, Calif.

"The more I see of The Aberree, the better I like it."--George E.Larson, Tampa, Fla.

"Some weeks ago I saw a copy of the Ghost. Our group secretary today showed me his first copy of The Aberree. It's good. I would like to subscribe and perhaps you can tell me how I am to get the 'coupla bucks' over to you from this monetary ridge surrounded island?...

"The future time track should show a great stream of pcs bursting the first enthusiasm of novelty to find that Scientology is a reality and has come to stay?"---Dr. James Clark, Lochielbank, Scotland.

"Judged from your sample copy (Vol. 1, No. 7), 'The Aberree', like your stated policy, will be as a fresh

breeze...if you can maintain the pace...From the single issue, you won't find it an easy code to live by either. Looking forward to the next dark-of-the-moon."--R.G.Osborne, Los Angeles, Calif.

"80% of the 100 doctors attending the classes (Concept Therapy) at Kansas City purchased Electropsychometers, unless already owned by them; mostly E-AR-400 probe type.

"An agreement was initialed at Kansas City covering the purchase of $3,-150,000 worth of instruments during the next 10-1/2 year period. A charter has been issued to the doctors for the granting of a diploma in psychiatry, or rather electropsychometric psychiatry; requires 200 hours' training, can be issued both to doctors and to lay-analysts; first charter issued by state of Texas; will be followed up in as many more states as necessary. Nothing in the electropsychometric course is similar to or copied from 'scientology'. It is, rather, modern psychiatry.

"Attendees at classes or conventions, etc., are free to bring their own tape recorders and may record everything freely and reuse it, replay it, without royalty or copyright charges of any kind."--Volney Mathison, Los Angeles, Calif.

"I think maybe all you need is a little fresh air and sunshine. Even very funny funny people should take a breather occasionally."--M. F. Hundley, Oklahoma City, Okla.

"Thank you very much for The Aberree, which I read and passed it to our group members. We wish to have the preceding numbers, too, if you please.

"For the present, we have no money to send you, so feel free to face our need, or not. Through our group scientology is gaining a good foothold in the Middle East. We published 4 long articles in our Armenian paper, and translated many articles by R. Hubbard which we are going to publish in the same paper. We are not getting money for our 'service' from anyone. Of course, we need money, at least to have the Aberree and scientology literature, which we need to serve."--H. Saraydarian, Amman, Jordan.

"I would like you to print the full address of each person in the letters column because I know many of them and would like to send them a letter."--Duane Leazenby, Sacramento, Calif.

"The Aberree interests me very much; seems much better than most in this field from America. Keep the fun in it--it is the spark of Life!

"A very good selection of letters. Was much interested in Dr. Addison O'-Neill's comments about the suggestion content of scientology processing. You cannot get away from the fact that the pre-clear is constantly told what to do --and in the highly successful cases things happen because of the high degree of affinity between P/C and auditor--which, after all, is the condition necessary for various kinds of therapy, including hypnotism."--A.L. Rogers, Walsall, England.

"I would like to say in passing that I find it most refreshing that in the Aberree, when you reach the end of a page, you carry straight on to the next page. You know as well as I do that this is the exception rather than the rule. Not only in magazines and bulletins to do with Scientology & Dianetics, but in the world of magazines in general.

"I find it MADDENING and one can easily miss the rest of what one is reading, or miss something else, as one has jumped it. Mind you, I expect that they would say that they could process it out of me, but I would rather process THEIR aberration out of THEM instead!"--Geoffrey A. Barker, Abbots Morton, England.

You Can't Upset "Local Talent"

Tulsa, spurred by the Medical Association, has been having a bit of legal hassle with Adolphus Hohensee, nutritionist, whose lectures on how many ills foods and right living can cure "without doping, drugging, and needless surgery", have been dragging in huge crowds.

"He's trying to take a lot of money out of Tulsa with his phony claims of curing disease," the doctors warned. And these experts on the subject of "phony claims for curing disease" got the cops to agree with them that Hohensee was almost as reprehensible a character as someone who tries to cheat a parking meter-- therefore, must be curbed.

We've been reading "U.S. Public Health Service Publication No. 221", lent us by Arden Bergquist of Wichita, on "Proceedings of the Third Research Conference on Psychotherapy". It's a record of psychiatrists and neurosurgeons asking questions, but none having acceptable answers.

Some of the questions: Do neurosurgeons know what they're doing? What results do they expect from their operations? How much alcohol can be injected into the brain without destroying it? How many spoonfuls of brain can be removed before the patient decides life isn't worth the effort?

Brains can be scooped out in the name of scientific research, but selling vitamins to a stranger will get you in trouble with the home talent crowd.

Globicides

After a successful 115-day trip from Peru to Samoa on a raft, William Willis, 61, credited his feat to "mind over matter". He even proved you can drink sea water, he said; that's all he had and he "just didn't worry about it".

However, Roy Bergo, 50, of Edmonds, Wash., got only 12 miles in his attempt to make a cramped 1200-mile voyage to Alaska in a baby's bathtub. The motor balked.

Two London mothers, told after five weeks the hospital had mixed their babies, objected to an exchange. However, after they'd been talked into a 24-hour "trial switch", they decided to make the trade permanent.

To the artist-mother, it was a prank to offer her 8-year-old daughter's painting for exhibit at one of London's swank shows. But when the mother's own work was rejected, and the child's picture placed alongside that of many British name artists, it wasn't very funny. Especially to the Gallery judges.

Reports that Russia is building a space platform to command the skies from a few thousand miles up have stirred Uncle Sam into at least thinking about it--as a war measure, of course.

Even the Milky Way can't resist a movie career. When films were made recently of the heavens from a Paris Observatory, thousands of stars never noticed before got into the act. And not the two-legged variety of "stars", either.

If you happened to pick up some eerie sounds over your radio last month, it wasn't opera. A radio station in starling-beleaguered Champaign, Ill., recorded a captive starling's distress call, and broadcast it. Residents turned their radios on, full volume. And the starlings went away.

An army of strikers, in pup tents and on cots, so successfully besieged a Nebraska plant that officials caught within were forced to use an airlift for food and mail. Even their telephone cables had been cut.

For two miles, a dog alternately loped and rested ahead of an impatient New York subway train before he could be enticed from the tracks by guards when they reached a Brooklyn station.

At Moultrie,Ga., a teenage girl got two to four years for smuggling a hacksaw blade to jail prisoners. "They said they needed the blade to saw up soup bones", she explained.

BOOK BARGAINS GO FAST

Almost before all of the November ABERREE was in the mails, orders began pouring in for the book bargains offered on the back page. On some titles, we sent out so many refund checks that our bank service charges next month probably will swamp us. However, there are a few titles left, and at these prices, you can't go wrong. Money refunded if the books you order have been previously sold.

In Stock	Title	Orig. Price	Our Price
2	Self-Analysis, Orig. Edit.	$2.50	$1.00
1	Science of Survival, 1st Ed.	10.00	5.00
1	Handbook for Pre-clears	2.50	1.25
1	Key to Unconscious	2.50	1.25
1	Prof. Crse. Booklet No. 1 "Introduction to Scientology"	.85	.50
1	Prof. Crse. Booklet No. 37 "Attention Unit Running"	.85	.50
2	Notes on Doctorate Course	7.50	7.50

MAYBE WE'RE PREJUDICED, BUT WE THINK THIS IS THE TOP BARGAIN!

How far can a man flout social standards to gain happiness for himself and the girl he loves? SCRUB OAKS is the story of a big city editor transplanted to a small town, back in the days when there were no auditors to help--and "You can't do that" besetting his every move.

332 pages, cloth bound, each $3.50

ALPHIA HART, 207 N. Washington, Enid, Okla.

How to Meet Old Friends and Make New Ones: Read Col. 3, This Page

The ABERREE

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1955 VOL. 1., NO. 9

Published at Enid, Okla., U.S.A. Price: $2 a Year; 25¢ a Copy

Dianetics Abandons Ills and Engrams; Phoenix Congress..... 1

Second Enid Conference Date Set..... 1

AUDITORIALS: Good Soap in a Bad Wrapper; Can You Corral an Idea?..... 2

An ABERREE Apologia About Sable Coats and Theta Clears..... 3

Random Notes on the Congress Lectures.... 4

Devil's Sage Box..... 4

Soap Opera on "Sex".... 5

Considerations Only Will Get You Out; They Got You In..... 7

Myths Surround The Teachings of Freud... 9

How to Turn Off Your Thoughts.....11

Are Controls Part Of Artist Ron's Canvas for Man?.....12

Plowing Up Field.....13

News from PhonyX.....14

Heaven's "Up"--and Where's "Up"?.....15

Letters.....16 to 21

DIANETICS ABANDONS ILLS AND ENGRAMS AS GOAL OF PROCESSING

Dianetics, as a psychotherapy, is no more. Instead, it was announced non-surprisingly at the "Unification Congress" held in Phoenix December 28-31, that Dianetics, like Scientology, henceforth will concern itself only with the study and understanding of man.

"Unification", or the adoption by Dianetics of the goals and aims of Scientology, took up only the first few minutes of the opening lecture. From then on, emphasis, both in lectures and in group auditing, was on the value of two-way communication, especially between the auditor and his pre-clear.

Although no exact figures were given out, it was estimated that about 200--including students and members of the HASI staff--enrolled for the Congress. This is slightly larger than attendance at the June Congress.

Some of the talks were given by Ron, but the majority were by Dr. Hubbard.

In outlining the future scope of Dianetics, Hubbard traced the reception given

(Turn to Page 3.)

Second Enid Conference On Feb. 12-13

The second Mid-western Conference on Dianetics and Scientology will be held in Enid on Saturday and Sunday, February 12 and 13, Norman Fritz, chairman, has announced.

Emphasis will be placed on processing, both group and individual, with only a small part of the program allotted to discussions.

Several persons who attended the "Unification Congress" in Phoenix in December will be present to discuss the lectures and group processing of L. Ron Hubbard. This should bring persons in this area who were unable to attend the Phoenix Congress up-to-date on the dovetailing of Dianetics and Scientology.

The conference, as was

(Continued on Page 6.)

THE ABERREE Vol. 1 -- No. 9
Jan.-Feb., 1955

The Non-serious Organ of "The Infinites", a Universe of Being as Unlimited as the Name Implies.

Published in the Dark of the Moon--Six to 12 Moons a Year--at 207 No. Washington, Enid, Okla., U.S.A.

Editor-- The Rev.Mr.Dr. ALPHIA OMEGA HART, I-2, D.D., D.Scn., F.Scn., B.Scn.(2), HCA, HDA, XXdCECS.
Publisher--AGNES JOHNSON HART, I-1, HCA, SEC.,H.Kpr.

POLICY--If you must take it at all, don't take it so damn' seriously.
NOTE--We reserve the right to change our minds from issue to issue, or even from page to page.

Subscription Price--Same as last month--$2 a year. No trade-ins or refunds.

Advertising Rates--$1 a column inch, if you get results; double that if you don't.

WHAT OF SOAP, JUST BECAUSE WRAPPER'S BAD?

Once upon a time, there was a soap factory. Its product was advertised far and wide as able to perform miracles--clean both inside and out.

People bought the soap. They tried it. It was good. In some cases, it may not have cleaned as well as it had been represented, but all in all, it was the best soap on the market.

But there was one flaw: The wrapper. It smelled, and spoiled somewhat the delicate scent of the soap it was supposed to protect. Buyers complained.

"Anyone who says anything against the wrapper can't use the soap," the factory declared.

"How about a refund?" they asked.

"No refunds," they were told. "You have the soap, but don't try to use it."

The buyers shook their heads, very, very sadly. There were so many things they'd like to say, but from infancy, they'd been taught that if they gave voice to some of their thoughts, they'd get their mouths washed out. And they had no soap--well, no soap they could use, anyway. Not even to wash their mouths out with.

CAN IDEAS BE CORRALED? OR PUT ON LEASH?

We aren't --and never have been-- opposed to Scientology. We're only opposed to any force that is trying to control and kill Scientology. It is most unfortunate that one of these destructive forces should have incubation under the roof of the organization we actively support.

When the sailors with him unleashed the winds while Ulysses slept, there was nothing they could do about putting them back in the bags. We hope that isn't true of some of the recent policies of the CECS.

The recent short-sighted policies of Phoenix will not destroy Scientology, because you cannot destroy a thought. The idea has been given to the people, and the people will not let the idea die. But they may destroy the people who released the winds--the supposed-to-be guardians of the idea that should have freed mankind and not enslaved him.

When Copernicus offered his cosmology that contradicted previous cosmologies which held that the world was the center of the entire universe, the release was prefaced with the statement that the theory was purely hypothetical, but it was offered as an idea which had been reached only after studious research. The church, and those in "authority", revolted at the idea. Copernicus was in jeopardy. But the idea had been released --and only we of the Twentieth Century, who know that it "isn't mud from there on down", can realize the power of growth in an idea. Even the tiniest seed that becomes the mightiest of oaks is a piker in comparison.

And so with Scientology. The idea has been released. No matter what "authority" says, nor what action may be taken by the releasing organization to deprive non-paying humans of its use, the idea will grow. It will be smoothed out and rounded out by other thinkers, and eventually WILL be the key that unlocks the fetters of disbelief and superstition. Because an idea isn't a THING. Once born, it can't be snuffed out, or suppressed, by human whims. It was an idea that created man, democracy --even the physical universe. And it will be an idea--not man--that gives man back his affinity with the Infinite.

DICHOTOMY

Responsibility--
They were bad over there, but we used our knowledge to fix them up.
No Responsibility--
They made us ex-communicate them.

Today, if you want a cop, just stand near a parking meter that has a red flag showing. But you'd better wait until he gets his traffic ticket made out before you try to distract his attention from his No. 1 duty.

The stuff we left out of this issue is "hotter" than the stuff we put in--but there's a limit to what you can expect for $2 a year.

He who laughs last is usually the funniest.

Dianetics Abandons Ills and Engrams as Goal of Processing

(Continued from Page 1.)

the first book in 1950, and said that this book is about to become HASI property because of the royalties accumulated from continuing sales. When possible, he said, the book will be revised and reissued.

Ron said that the road to freedom, and out of a policed universe, was not followed by looking at one disability after another--such as psychosomatic ills--but at ability. Research, he said, is not completed, as there's no wrapper with which to wrap it up. "There is no ceiling on research into ability," he added.

However, he said that just because they have a new book doesn't mean that the old data is being discarded. Today, a "clear" and "theta exterior" mean the same thing, but the goal now is obtained without the erasure of engrams.

"We've found that the thing that produced the facsimiles can be taught to handle barriers," he said, "and when he does, he becomes a clear." The longest processing on record with the new techniques, he declared, was 150 hours, and he compared it to what could have been expected back in the days when Book One was all we had.

Taking up the subject of communication, Ron traced the development of the A.R.C. (Affinity-Reality-Communication) triangle which he conceived in 1950 while he was being audited. This triangle, he said, is even more important today than it was then, and one part of the triangle cannot operate without the other.

Communication, he said, is the most important point of the triangle, but nothing can happen when one of the three points is missing.

Com. lag, he said, is technical, and could be called an agreement lag. A com. lag is the time between the posing of a problem or statement and a direct answer. A "social reply", in which the person addressed merely makes a polite response, does not count.

Persons who like only those they've known for a long time have an affinity lag.

A reality lag is a judicious decision from one who's always waiting to find out what it's all about before he commits himself. This person, Ron said, "is crazy".

All three--communication, affinity, and reality--must be instantaneous in order to obtain no time lag in reaction.

He pointed out that combat pilots have more accidents because they've been taught to hate, and have little, if any, affinity. That's also why military equipment is so difficult to maintain.

If a person is cold and calculating, affinity is missing, Ron said; then, so is reality, and therefore, he can make no sane decisions.

A contract, Ron declared, seeks to continue agreements without further communication, and that's why most contracts--especially if they're in force too long--wind up in courts.

Citizenship, he pointed out, is a contract between the State and the individual. Criminality is an abrogation of the citizenship contract, and if we made an effort to communicate with the criminal, instead of putting him in a cell and out of communication, the results would be more favorable to society.

"If you cut all lines to the body, you'd probably have no memory at all," Ron said, "because memory is an effort to communicate with the past. This is the facsimile, the engram. An effort to break communication with the past is what makes one bad off. Freud's idea was that one can be helped by getting him in communication with the past.

"People consider memory of the past THE thing, and become fixated on the terminal they want to communicate with. This is because

APOLOGIA: ....We Didn't Know the Gun Was Loaded

The ABERREE, like other human agencies, can err. It also can make mistakes. Furthermore, it can be wrong. But there the similarity with the other human agencies ceases. We, when wrong, are willing to admit, and lend space to correct our sins. So, we admit the following:

1. Scientology does NOT wear a sable coat. Instead, Doctors of Scientology are uniformed like "Black V's", and adorn their bosoms with fancy bullet shields, or breast-plates, suspended on strings from around their necks.

The reason for the bullet shields is obvious. A "theta clear", Ron demonstrated, is one who has had his brains blown out with a .45. A polished breast-plate is more washable after this operation than a white shirt.

2. So, we'd like to apologize to those who have insisted over the last few years that they were theta clears. We didn't know.

they have a scarcity of anything to communicate with in the present."

The author of "Silence is golden" was indicted as "the guy causing so much trouble in society". Also, he advised against teaching children that it's better to be seen and not heard.

"Answer", Hubbard said, means both the reply and the solution. When people don't get answers, they begin to ascribe strange motives and secrets to that which doesn't reply. As an example, he said that the failure of the Communist Party to tell McCarthy what they're doing gives the Senator the idea they have secrets, but if you know any Communists, you know they are incapable of holding anything. If they'd communicate, no matter what they communicated, that alone would convince McCarthy that the party was open and above-board.

A person having difficulty with any part of his body is having no communication with that part of the body, and one who wants to exteriorize from "that nasty old body" would first have to get into communication with it.

Hubbard spoke briefly of organizational problems, and said that if it were possible to get people confused by a large number of Dianetics and Scientology organizations, maybe he could get them to quit worrying about and fighting the organization and get out and start processing pre-clears. Now that processing is no longer a goal, with results certain, the immediate goal is an organizational one, he said, and that goal might be control of the A-bomb, if anyone was interested in this as a goal.

Most of the lecture material centered on Ron's new book, DIANETICS, 1955, the manuscript edition of which became available during the conference.

RANDOM CONGRESS QUOTES

"Group Processing is just as workable as it ever was, but it wasn't workable in Operation Phoenix because people got well and never came back. It gave the auditors no practice. But group processing is the answer to the A.M.A., the Army, veterans' hospitals, etc."

^^^

"Passing of child labor laws created juvenile delinquency. Restrain a man from working or earning for 12 years, and what would happen to him? He'd wind up a bum. And the ages from 21 to 33 aren't as impressionable as are the ages of 10 to 21."

^^^

"Even entheta is better than no communication at all."

^^^

"If you come along as an auditor, and take away too many of a pre-clear's games, or pain, he'll pick up a new, and stronger, game, or pain. You never saw anyone in high emergency engaged in recognizing his pains."

^^^

"To play a game, you first need an opponent. As you bring a pre-clear up tone scale, he looks for an opponent, and often centers on his auditor.

^^^

"Getting out of communication is a liability of the game called Life. He can get lost. What do you think a tree is doing? It was a life form once."

^^^

A one-shot "clear" can be obtained only by applying the business end of a .45 to the forehead and pulling the trigger, Ron demonstrated -- firing a blank cartridge into the floor behind him. This, he called "a workable process reserved for psychiatrists."

^^^

"People who are old are not even vaguely harder to process, even if psychology says they are. Kids can be hard to process, but there is a tendency for older people to get fixed in their rôles."

^^^

"Don't confuse goals and dreams; don't try to process anyone in the direction of ideas alone."

^^^

"A thetan can't do anything except survive. He can lie to himself, and say he doesn't remember, or deny it happened--but if he can do nothing about survival, how can there be a bottom to the game?"

All arguments to the contrary, anything will kill you if you live long enough.

Acorn pie is not rated above all other desserts at many state asylums.

The Los Angeles River is mostly unnavigable.

Some people buy books to read, others to show they could if they wanted to.

Just 100 years ago, in 1855, Walt Whitman's "Leaves of Grass" was banned in Boston as indecent.

Many papers fill a short column with "Subscribe for this paper", but if you're not a subscriber to The ABEREE, you shouldn't care whether the column's full or not.

NO MATTER HOW YOU SPELL IT, IT'S STILL

A Soap Opera on "Sex"

IN XX ACTS

Casual perusers of the masthead on the Auditorial Page may notice that we have a new degree: XXdCECS. For those who do not know what the letters stand for, including many who also have the degree, we hasten to explain: "Double crossed by the CECS".

It was Monday before the Congress. Outside, it was cold and dusty. As we have done prior to so many past Congresses, we stopped in the office of the HASI for a short chat with L. Ron Hubbard, and were stopped by a newly-erected eye-high barrier. Also, instructions that we first must be interviewed by Dr. Barrett.

The following is an untaped recording of parts of that interview:

AH--Hello, Ken. Congratulations on the promotion.

KB--Unhuh.

AH--Just dropped in to see Ron, and find out where I stand in the organization.

KB--Well, you're (word mumbled and unrecognizable).

AH--Oh? Does that mean I'm neither in nor out?

KB--(Nods.)

AH--You know that I've had no communications from this office in three months --no JOURNALS, or even answers to my letters?

KB--Yes.

AH--I'm slightly mixed up. You know, that when I worked for the HAS, I was made a Founding Member because I cancelled nearly $800 salary due me?

KB--We appreciate that.

AH--I'll say! And as a Founding Member, I'm supposed to be a member for life?

KB--Yes.

AH--And that entitles me to the JOURNALS?

KB--Yes.

AH--But I haven't gotten the JOURNALS?

KB--No.

AH--And I'm not going to get any JOURNALS?

KB--No.

AH--And, do you know that I'm a Fellow of Scientology, and as a Fellow of Scientology, I'm a member of the HASI for life?

KB--Yes.

AH--And that entitles me to the JOURNALS?

KB--Yes.

AH--But I haven't gotten any JOURNALS?

KB--No.

AH--And I'm not going to get any JOURNALS?

KB--No.

AH--And do you know that I paid $800 for the Clinical Course, and that entitles me to membership in the HASI until January 1?

KB--Yes.

AH--And as a member, I'm supposed to get the JOURNAL?

KB--Yes.

AH--And I haven't gotten the JOURNALS?

KB--No.

AH--And I'm not going to get any JOURNALS?

KB--No.

AH--O.K. Do you know that I paid $50 for my Doctor of Divinity certificate, and for which I also was to receive a medallion, a ribbon, a lapel pin, and A book of the Church?

KB--Yes.

AH--And I haven't gotten them?

KB--No.

AH--But you're going to give them to me?

KB--No.

AH--Then I suppose you're going to refund my money?

KB--No.

AH--Why?

KB--We don't like your attitude.

AH--What is my attitude?

KB--You make fun of your certificates.

AH--Oh, I did? In what way?

KB--It was in The Aberree.

AH--What did I say?

KB--I never read The Aberree.

AH--It might be better for you if you did. Then how do you know I made fun of my certificates?

KB--The Board decided.

AH--Oh, the Board read it? Who's on the Board?

KB--I could tell you, but I won't.

AH--It's a secret?

KB--No, I just won't tell you.

AH--Ken, since you don't read The Aberree, I think I should tell you that I never have, and don't intend to, say anything that can be construed as critical of Scientology itself.

KB--The only ones who read The Aberree are people who've found someone to do their griping for them.

AH--Is that so? I don't know if you know it or not, but The Aberree probably has a larger circulation than The JOURNAL--and not just because it's only $2 a year, either.

KB--That's probably so.

AH--As for my criticism, it's only some of the control measures I object to--the policies of the CECS.

KB--You don't like the CECS?

AH--No, I don't. As far as I'm concerned, it's pronounced "sex", and that's just where it is on the tone scale.

KB--Well, you're not going to practice Scientology.

AH--When I had the office over on Central, we used to call it "The Communication Center of Dianetics and Sci-

entology". You seem to have changed it to "The Ex-communication Center of Dianetics and Scientology". Is that right?

KB--Yes.

AH--Look, Ken, you can't muster up a big enough army to take my certificates off my wall, nor to keep me from using Scientology. I paid for it, and even the CECS can't take away a man's knowledge.

KB--You're not going to use Scientology.

AH--And as for the certificates, I didn't get them from the CECS, and they're not going to take them away.

KB--You're not going to use Scientology.

AH--You can't make your ex-communication retroactive. If you want to invalidate your certificates, the only course open would be to nullify them all, get up a new set, and then, as each student came in, have an understanding they would get their certificates only on a rental basis--to be held only as long as they paid their rent.

KB--They're like a driving license; good only as long as you make good use of them.

AH--Aren't you ashamed of yourself, sitting there getting all red in the face and being embarrassed because you have to act like a heel?

KB--I'm not embarrassed. That's sunburn.

AH--As cold and dusty as it is? Anyway, I'm not going to let anyone tell me I can't have what I paid for, except Ron. I want to see Ron.

KB--You can't see Ron.

AH--Why?

KB--He's busy. And I'm not going to let you.

AH--Oh, it's Dr. Barrier now? Why don't you hyphenate that, and put Dr. Barrier-Barriett together and run them along the wall just below the ceiling, and run it out?

KB--(Turning to one of the girls). I have a new name.

AH--I suppose I can quote you on all this?

KB--You will anyway.

Dr. Barrett being a busy man, and you being a busy reader, we eventually made our exit.

For more significant conversation, we suggest you turn to the interview with the minister who insisted Heaven was up--and up, as everyone knows, is toward the North Pole.

Second Mid-west Convention to Be Held in Enid Feb. 12-13

(This started on Page 1.) the first one held in November which had an attendance of 25 persons from three states, will be held in the East Lounge of the Youngblood Hotel. Reservations may be made by writing Agnes Hart, secretary, at 207 N. Washington, Enid.

Registration fee for the conference will be $1.25, only enough to cover estimated cost. Sunday's luncheon will be held in the Don Paul Cafeteria, with each person selecting his own food and paying his own check.

CONFERENCE PROGRAM

Saturday, February 12

1 p.m.--Registration in the East Lounge of Hotel

1:30--Group Integration and Processing by Norman Fritz, Chairman.

2:30--Group Processing by Others.

4:30--Dinner Break

7:00--Individual Processing with Teams to Be Arranged.

Sunday, February 13

10:00--Group Services, by Rev. Alphia Hart, D.Scn.

10:30--Luncheon in Don Paul Cafeteria.

1:00--Reports on Phoenix Congress, and Open Discussion.

2:00--Forum-- What Do You Want Out of Scientology? What Results Have You Observed? or Heard of?

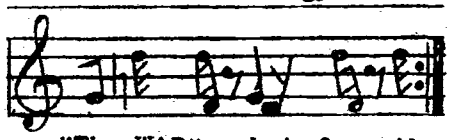
3:00--Short Group Processing session.

Adjourn

Activities will be arranged to suit for those arriving earlier Saturday, or able to stay later Sunday. Data and processing tapes will be available.

Several persons, after hearing of the success of the first conference, announced their intention to attend the next one, so it is not unlikely that attendance can be doubled.

One thing the conference idea has proved, according to Fritz, is that flagging interest can be re-aroused by meeting others with similar goals and an integration of ideas. Especially is this so for persons who are forced to stumble along in communities where there is little or no other interest in Scientology.



"The WAD", shot from the gun of Curtis Dean Janke, Sheboygan, Wis., is a one-time (he says) invasion into the field of literature that could stand repetition. In its 18 mimeographed pages, Dean seems to have opened the gates of inhibition, and has stripped Dianetics, music, mimeographing, and sex of all seven serious veils, leaving them naked and snickering.

In his inimitable way, and using only characters that can be found on any standard typewriter, he tries to picture women in in four categories:

l l l l (the Dior type).

? ? ? ? (robust type).

(*) (*) (movie star with an *).

_ _ _ _ (bhar maide with a few bheers).

And on almost every page, Curtis speaks of his "advanced age"--a ruse, no doubt, to cover up his diaperish moods.

Janke says there'll be no more "WADs", and that he sent the "magazine" only to his dearest friends, but the publishing fraternity should not permit itself to be lulled into false security. Dean's talent for humor makes him a natural for an encore.

Man's "Considerations" Got Him Into His Present Mess--And Will Get Him Back Out

By Pearl Hennick

Your Ills Are Products Only of Your Thinking!

IT SEEMS that I've always known a great deal about the thought side of mankind--but never have been able to give much consideration to the MEST side--effort, emotion, energies, and things like that. So, in my processing, I always used the thought side of life and living, along with the strictly mechanical processes, for what successes I did achieve.

Not until the latter part of April, 1954, did I take a look at man as he really is. This gave me a dichotomy--and having a dichotomy, I had a workable solution--a way in which to describe a theory.

Apparently, in the beginning, a thetan could know. He didn't even consider why or how he knew, because there was no reason to know how or why he knew. He KNEW HE KNEW--and that was all--until counter-considerations came into being.

And there we have the cycle: knowing; knowing one can make a consideration; considering one can consider; and finally considering things. Which is where you'll find any preclear--considering things --who can walk into your room, or even up to a case that can float into your room. Even a case that can't walk into your room--who lies in bed, but can talk about anything inside or outside the room, or even merely say "Hello"--is a preclear because he's considering things. If he knows that a glass is on his bedside table, he has considered the fact the glass is there. From that degree up to where he knows he knows, he considers. Knowing this, and using it as a technique, you have a solution to any case level.

The theory behind this is the fact that the preclear, the individual, knows everything. He doesn't know that he knows it, but he didn't forget how to know; he didn't consider that he couldn't know. I have found this proven to my satisfaction with preclear after preclear. But he only considered specific things, thereby NOT considering that he still knew. If he considered that he couldn't remember something, then it would be necessary to pick up the consideration of remembering the thing and breaking that through before he could remember it. That is NOT the case. If you take a preclear and process him on his considerations about walls, about tables, about his hands or his feet or his eyes, you will find that that preclear will get quite psychic. You will start telling them something and they will know the end of what you intend to say. You have not run a thing on his ability to know, but he does know. The consideration that he is considering some thing is breaking his consideration down to a very narrow route. Each and every thing he considers he can consider takes his attention away from other things. To him, after awhile, these other things do not exist--not because he considered they do not exist, but because he is busy concentrating on other things existing. (I hope this is a little clearer than mud.)

I suppose you could run a preclear on being psychic--what would happen to him if he was psychic, and things like that.

In this processing, when I looked at mankind and saw the condition he's in now, I knew the route he took to get there. And that is exactly the route you take to get back out. How many times Ron has

About the Author

PEARL HENNICK, D. D., has been in Dianetics and Scientology since Book One, and before she moved to Phoenix, was active in group activities in San Diego, Calif. She is a graduate of the Third Clinical Unit, and attended many of the lectures given by L.Ron Hubbard to the later Clinical Units. She is married to Carroll Hennick, a fellow graduate of the Third Clinical Course.

said, "The only way out is through"! That is true! But we must accept what we must go through before we can consider that we have it. A human being who is not willing to accept the condition he is in as of today is not going to get better. He will change some of his ideas. He will shift some of his somatics around. And he will change. But until he is willing to sit down, look at himself, and say: "Look, I know that I cannot do these, those, and the other things",--and know in his own certainty that he is not a top-level person, he will never be able to get well, or change his condition. He must recognize with certainty the condition he is in, the condition the universe is in, the condition his MEST property is in. Until one accepts the need for something to be changed, altered, or bettered about themselves, why should they ever change, alter, or better anything about themselves?

In processing, you look at your preclear when he walks into the room, and you know that this individual should be able to start, change, stop all particles at will. Those are motions. Before that, he should be able to create. After that, he should be able to destroy. When a human being can create, start, change, stop, and destroy all particles at will, he no longer is afraid of anything. He will be completely free. That person will be able and willing to create faster than he destroys--not the other way around. Too many preclears want only to destroy, to get even with someone.

To get a preclear to where he can know, to where he can look, and to where he can do anything at will, you process him toward that goal.

First, you find out what his problem is. Ask him what would happen if he didn't have it, because you know that's the condition he should be in; he shouldn't have the problem.

And that's the technique. That's the theory. And that's all there is to it.

This is not strictly Scientology, as Scientology has been used, or as Scientology is. This is the theory of life--what it can be like, what it has been like, and what it is like--and the way out. This is a complete way out for any individual, in any condition, who can talk. Even if he's below that, try and get into communication with him via feeling, touching, any other perceptic. Take hold of their hand, look at them, give them affinity, a feeling of well-beingness.

When you accept a preclear, know that the ONLY thing that was EVER wrong with him was his considerations. Can we say: "Mother was to blame"? No, the preclear only CONSIDERED Mother was to blame.

Every thing that every human being is doing today, he is doing for a reason! He considers that he has a reason. And the preclear's problem today is that he has misplaced that reason somewhere in time and space.

Counter-considerations, to me, as of now--in the amount of use to which I have put this theory--is of topmost importance. The only reason you ever want to justify things you do is because someone else wanted to know about it. What the other person thinks about you isn't important; it's what you consider the other person is thinking about you, and the amount of importance you give it. It isn't counter-emotion, counter-effort, counter-thought, or counter-anything, except counter-considerations. The other fellow is throwing thoughts at you? O.K. They're not going to bother you unless you consider they can, or permit them to.

I have found that the only thing necessary to tell the preclear before you start processing him (and this analyzes the technique and the theory behind it in one flat phrase): "We try to ask questions in any direction that will allow you to look at your present time considerations and decide whether you want to change them or not". That's all there is to it.

Each and every human being knows what he thinks, that he has a mind, and we don't care from WHERE he thinks, or where he thinks his mind is.

As for communication lags, the first answer your preclear gets usually is the truth. I do not wait for a com. lag, because the com. lag answer would not be true anyway. Ron has said, over and over: "The longer the com. lag, the less true the statement when you get it." So, why wait for something that isn't true, that you're not going to accept anyway?

I ask an individual: "What would you like to do?" If they sit there without answering for more than 30 seconds, I'd say: "Would it be to create something?" "Would it be something you could do on Earth?", "Would you like to grow things?" When you mention the thing in which the preclear is interested, he will brighten up, and you will know what it is. You'll have the truth.

(Continued Next Issue.)

Pioneer in Psychoanalysis Quick to Find Results from Hypnotism Weren't Lasting

by Art Coulter, M.D.

Many Myths Surround Teachings of Freud

SIGMUND FREUD (1856-1939) was a Viennese physician who enjoys the dubious distinction of being one of the most misunderstood men of our times. He was a great pioneer in the study of the depths of human personality.

A supremely honest man, he had the courage to report objectively what he observed without fear or favor. Since most persons do not like to face the truth about themselves, Freud was ostracised for more than a decade, and even today, many myths exist and flourish about what he said and taught. Of parenthetic interest may be that he is reported to have had perfect eidetic recall.

The purpose of this series of articles is to present some of the more important ideas and techniques introduced by Freud, for the following reasons:

1. Those who prefer self-honesty to self-deception may be interested in trying some of these techniques to see for themselves the phenomena reported by Freud.

2. I personally have found a study of Freud's original writings extremely rewarding, and feel others may likewise. There are several excellent sources*.

3. Psychoanalysis is one of the leading schools in the field of integration, and any worker in that field owes it to himself to have a first hand knowledge of it.

4. In Synergetics, we are finding by entirely different techniques phenomena that are strikingly similar to those reported by Freud. We are encountering other phenomena as well, but his great pioneer work makes ours easier. The continued development of psychoanalysis by his brilliant co-workers is also helpful.

This article will give a brief historical survey and description of psychoanalytical technique. Subsequent articles will deal with sex, the interpretation of dreams, and the superego.

Freud began his work at a time when hypnosis was in vogue as a treatment for mental illness. Freud's teacher, the great French neurologist, Jean Charcot, had earlier shown that hypnotism was not a hoax, but a genuine phenomenon. Soon thereafter, incredible cures of all kinds of mental disorders were being reported. Gradually it became apparent that these cures did not last, but with this background, it is not surprising that Freud began his work using hypnosis.

Freud first worked with another Viennese physician, Dr. J. Breuer, who had earlier developed a technique for placing a patient under hypnosis, and "returning" him to an early painful experience he did not recall when fully conscious. In a paper published in 1893, they reported being able to trace "the most varied symptoms" back to an "exciting trauma", often occurring in early childhood. Such things as anesthesias, neuralgias, contractures, paralyses, attacks which inexperienced observers mistook for epilepsy, chronic vomiting, visual disturbances, tics, etc., could be treated in this way.

They also discovered that "at first, to our own great surprise,...when we had succeeded in bringing the exciting event to clear recollection, and had also succeeded in arousing with it the accompanying affect, and when the patient had related the occurrence in as detailed a manner as possible and had expressed his feelings in regard to it in words, the various hysterical symptoms disappeared at once, never to return. Recollection without affect is nearly always quite ineffective; the original psychical process must be repeated as vividly as possible, brought into statum nascendi and then 'talked out'. In the case of . . . contractures, neuralgias, and hallucinations --the symptoms appear again during this repetition in full intensity and then disappear forever." From this, they con-

---

* "A General Introduction to Psychoanalysis." Sigmund Freud. Garden City Publishing Co.

"The Basic Writings of Sigmund Frued." Modern Library Giant.

"The Collected Writings of Sigmund Freud." Five volumes. Hogarth Press.--A.C.

cluded that "hysterical patients suffer chiefly from their reminiscences."

Freud and Breuer proposed the theory that the disappearance of the "reminiscences" produced by a painful experience depended "first and foremost...on whether an energetic reaction (discharge of feeling) supervened on the affective experience or not. By reaction we mean here the whole range of voluntary and involuntary reflexes, by which, according to experience, the affects are habitually worked off--from weeping up to an actual act of revenge...If the reaction is suppressed, the affect remains attached to the memory."

Freud did not like hypnosis and later discarded it when he found that patients simply lying quietly with their eyes closed could recall such incidents while fully conscious. Some remarkably rapid apparent cures were obtained with this technique; Freud soon noted that they were cures in the sense of relief of symptoms only, however, and that growth in self-understanding--which he regarded as the best measure of true progress--was slight. The tendency to form symptoms when new stresses occurred remained*.

Freud made two observations about this time which were to influence profoundly the future course of psychoanalysis. The first of these was the discovery that by simply having the patient "freely associate", without any attempt to control or censor his thoughts, material emerged that he and the patient could then analyze together. In such analyses, of course, the patient led the way, Freud offering suggestions for consideration which his remarkable insight and greater experience enabled him to make. The patient, of course, was always the judge as to whether or not to accept these "interpretations". Freud soon came to prefer this method as a way to "trap" what he called "the unconscious" into revealing itself. Symptoms could be relieved as quickly and self-understanding was more readily achieved.

The second discovery was the phenomenon of "resistance". By this, of course, Freud did not mean that the patient consciously "resisted" therapy. On the contrary, resistance is an entirely unconscious phenomenon. It takes the form of "not being able to think of anything", or "too many things happening all at once", or "wanting to do something else", or "arguing with the analyst"--in short, by a host of ways of avoiding, which one of Freud's students, Sandor Rado, later referred to as the "Black Panther Mechanism."

Freud's reasoning on this point was very potent. He saw that the unconscious forces producing the resistance must be the same forces producing the neurosis. Here, then, was the chance for making a direct attack on these forces, by observing their occurrence in the "resistance". Accordingly, psychoanalysis becomes largely a matter of "analyzing" the resistance--of getting the patient by one means or another to look at the resistance objectively and bring these unconscious forces into awareness. In this way, not only could "forgotten" painful experiences be recalled, but also the forces which prevented the "normal" abreaction (or discharge) of these incidents could be understood.

Any reader can easily test these findings of Freud, if he desires*. The "basic rule" is simply to abandon all attempt to control consciously one's thoughts, and to report everything that comes up, no matter how trivial or "petty" to the friend acting as observer. It soon will be noted that there are many ideas, feelings, impulses, etc., for which the subject can give no ready explanation. This is because "the unconscious" (or, if one prefers, the "reactive mind",) is producing them. When one, either by himself or with the help of a friend, seeks to analyze these ideas, etc., resistance soon will be encountered.

--

(In the next article, Freud's ideas on sex will be presented briefly. The number of myths prevailing about what Freud said on this topic is amazing.)

---

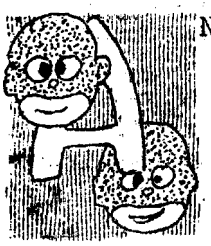
* Freud, incidentally, was quite familiar with the pre-natal area. Although he regarded pre-natal incidents as "fantasies of the womb", he never disclosed this to the patient, but dealt with them the same as those he considered "real"; for him, the "psychical reality" was what counted.--A.C.

* It should be noted that in the course of more than 60 years, a considerable body of material--such as case histories, detailed case studies, psychometric examinations, etc.--"validating" psychoanalysis has accumulated all over the world, at such centers as the Psychoanalytic Institute in Chicago, for example.--A.C.

Cross Your I's and Dot Your T's, If You Want to Turn Off Your Thoughts

By Philip Friedman

Thinking Is Reaction, Not Creation



AN EXERCISE to X your eyes:

Relax.
Breathe very slowly.
Drop your jaw.
Look down.

Relaxing the jaw turns off the emotions. Looking down, eyes closed, is a method of turning off your thoughts. Whereas everything in existence, i.e., in exteriorization, i.e., in materialization is a result of thought, and whereas, observing said result as being less than desirable, be it therefore behooving to perish the thought.

"I think, therefore I am."

A pair of horseshoe magnets, when placed together so the positive and negative poles are in union, NEVER DIES. This is the realm of permanence, i.e., prominence, i.e., pre-eminence. That which never dies is in paradise. Immortality is immateriality. Eternity is entirety.

The right eye is positive, the left eye is negative. To bring them into union is akin to the horseshoe magnets. Let your eye be single. The more distant the object we look at, the more parallel and double the eyes. The closer to the spot directly in the center of the forehead between the eyes that one can focus, the more single the eyes are, i.e., the more in union. X your eyes. Look cross-eyed and cross-pollinate them. Look down on the bridge of your nose and cross over.

The first manifestation out of nothing is always good, i.e., the good face, i.e., the boniface, i.e., the beneficent--so it is beneficial to turn off all activity and automatically let the ben be born. Truth, Simplicity, Freedom, and Beauty are first born. Be still and NO that I AM, i.e., NO thyself.

Thoughts are not creation but reaction and are second hand to all the past.

Sowing thoughts upon thoughts will reap anxiety. Thoughts give you a headache. You ought to tie them up in a naught, that is a not, that is a knot. Your head is tired with thoughts. Remove the tire that binds and tread the path anew. Trade, in thoughts, causes a tirade in you. It has been tried and found wanting. 'Tis too red.

Witness the whiteness of the focal point. There is your solubility, i.e., Sol ability, i.e., sole ability, i.e., soul ability. Be the salt, i.e., the salute; not the absolute which is absence, but the nascence which is all there.

The greatest rate of growth is at the moment of creation, i.e., at the focal point in time and space, which is Presence in the Present.

Aristotle brought in the Age of Reason. His punishment fits the crime. Be right even for the wrong reason. The first hunch is the right hunch.

Shed the guilt complex by being innocence, i.e., in nascence, i.e., in newness, i.e., in turn off. Hear, speak, see, THINK no evil. Evil is everything out of Eve's Box, i.e., everything in materialization.

Live effortless. Turn off and Let There Be. The first born is positive, is the son, is the ben, is the good. The adult is a dolt, is adulterated, and practices adultery.

Live the non-directive life. Perish the thought and do not direct your destiny, i.e., your density. Direction is dire action. Be always the first born ben being. Be always the first fruits. Begin, i.e., BEING, i.e., a by-product of zero.

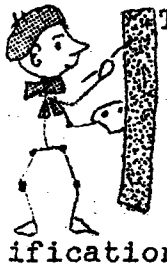
The Greek letter T is Theta, or tau, meaning thought. Focus it to a point. So, cross your I's and dot your T's.

It is not only good for the eyes, it is good for you.

Those Who Become Emotional About Hubbard Should Follow Advice He Gave Long Ago...

Says Dave Cysewski

"Artist" Is Creating a New Civilization



IT IS with constant interest that I observe the organizational activities of those people who identify with Dianetics and Scientology. Of equal interest is the reaction from the period of identification of those individuals who leave the fold, voluntarily or otherwise.

Because of this interest of mine, and because I learned somehow long ago that one need not identify with organizations to add to the functions they claim to perform, it has been possible to see a definite pattern in the four-year organizational dance of the People of Hubbard.

Some place back there, thousands of tape feet ago, Hubbard made one of those delightfully candid and prophetic remarks which have endeared him forever to me. He said: "...and some day, you'll have to run Hubbard out." The content of the aside was, I think, a discussion of the process of running out people in the past to whom the preclear had assigned control out of admiration, etc.

I would propose that these people who defend Hubbard and the H.A.S.I. and those people who are attacking him and it, or are "hurt" by it, or are maddened by its or his actions, or are doing anything emotional in relationship to Hubbard or his organizations, have simply not made that final step of running him out of their banks. I further propose that the mark of one who has is unmistakable, for he is one who is laughing with Hubbard at it--or some few who, with Hubbard, admire it.

Every man who has ever worked from the creative motion has experienced the process of identification with the form of his creation. Painters, poets, novelists, architects (all artists, for that matter) continue to create and grow in the degree that they can let the forms they made yesterday be chewed by the twin jackals, Criticism and Praise, without forgetting that the form is yesterday and creating is an act of now toward the future. An artist has to eat. So, he copyrights his form and lets the jackals snarl and howl. The louder the noise, the better he eats. But he'd better keep out of it.

Now, to me, the one called Hubbard is an artist. The materials he uses are the organisms known as homo sapiens. His canvas is the planet, and the form he is creating is a new civilization. There are other such social artists working on this planet. These are working with a new generation and have the task of demonstrating the ways for a generation of homo-saps to move as a species from where they are into creative motion and species harmony. It is an axiom of social artistry, as with any other, that one must work with the materials at hand. And homo-sap has some rather rigid organizational patterns that need to be run out one way or another. Now, what better way to do this than to do as Hubbard has done? Teach principles of life in social form by actually setting up demonstrations on a small scale of the known group patterns. Demonstrations which can be lived through in a few short months from beginning to end so that those who can or will look will learn to work in creative motion toward the future without making the mistake of starting once useful and now useless cycles of social behavior.

Whether Hubbard realizes it or not, he has done just that. Several times in the past, I've thought, "Well, he finally fell into his own trap", only to see him rise above the form he created to move forward to teach another lesson in action. He has demonstrated the lesson of organizational dependency and the permission to survive. He is demonstrating now the lesson of authoritarianism with all the trimmings. That he is doing this consciously is probable. One must know patterns to demonstrate them. One must identify with patterns to dramatize them. But consciously or not, dramatized or demonstrated, Hubbard has taught more people faster the principles of life function in group organizations than anyone in history.

Because of these lessons, there is an increasing consciousness in this generation of the advantages of open communication and the resultant harmony and co-operation of the species.

There is a grand opportunity in this time for the artist in all men to manifest. All those working from the creative motion are in harmony with one another, no matter what noises the jackals make about the apparent contradictions of form.

With each passing day--with each demonstration and/or dramatization of pattern--more people start looking; more people, having looked, start laughing; and others, having looked and laughed long enough, join the unlabeled crews who are creating a new civilization of man.

PLOWING UP the FIELD

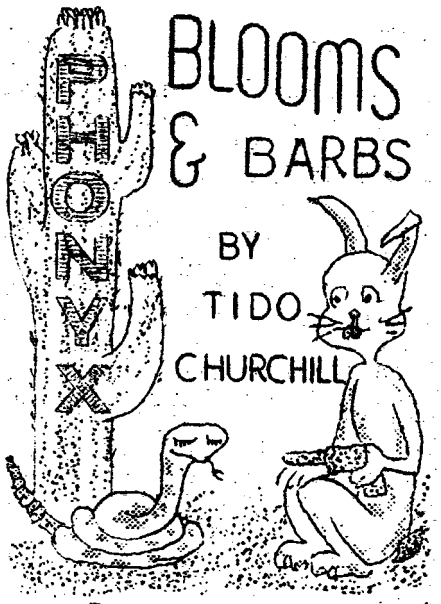
No, Junior, you can't buy a sable coat for $8.50, but that's what a year's subscription to the Journal of $¢ientology costs now. It went up January 1, "due to increased costs of production". And because there are those who want to take BOTH the JOURNAL and The ABERREE, in order not to work a financial hardship on these persons, we will reduce the subscription price of The ABERREE to $1.98 a year to anyone who sends us their receipt for a JOURNAL subscription at this new rate...It was the Center in Pasadena, not their home in Sierra Madre, they are trying to sell, "Ikey" Stone corrects. She and Remi are so sold on the new techniques that they're offering free processing to a selected list of persons who have helped support the Center in the past...Barbara Bryan, until a short time ago one of the "wheels" of the H.A.S.I., is hunting employment in Pueblo, Colo., she reports...It's a little late for condolences, but we wish to extend our sympathies to Irving W. Smith, Sr., and Irving W. Smith, Jr., of Niagara, Wis., over the death on October 16 of their wife and mother....

Philip Friedman writes from Florence, Ariz., that they have an experimental garden for the development of species of plants that deviate from the natural type, yet will grow in Arizona and are indigenous to that soil. They call the garden an "Aberredum", which, Philip explains, is "a domicile for an Aberree". We know right where we belong; if we ever move back to Arizona: in the garden of freakish plants... Haskell Cooke--a former HDA who barely got his feet wet in Scientology before retiring to his father's ranch in Texas--writes from Nicaragua that he now has a good job down there, and although things are a bit strange, he likes it...We suppose most of you received a GHOST last month, and if you didn't, you can get a copy by writing Clem Johnson, 2518 N. Orange, Orlando, Fla. The printing quality far exceeds that of the old mimeographed GHOST, but except for an "apology" about a "misunderstanding", it read as if Clem had mislaid his biters...

Finally, Jeanette Barieaux says, she's off a maybe about the name she'll use professionally for singing. Instead of changing it to Katie O'Hara, or K. O'Hara, she just added an "x"...LaVerne and Carl Jardine are back in San Diego, after a couple years in New York's Greenwich Village... Making up new names using the CECS initials seems to have developed into quite a game. Two heard recently in Phoenix are: Committee of Enthetans Communicating Stupidity, and Certified Experts at Choking Scientology. However, we think it's all just a lot of b.s. (barrett-steves)... Raymond Kemp, a graduate of the clinical course in London, collapsed the most space to reach the Phoenix conference...However, Jack Horner, who has been conducting the London school and getting a lot of praise for the job, was also at the Congress, recalled to help with Congress plans...

It was a business trip that brought Richard Collier and J. F. Liddon of Yazoo City, Miss., through Enid, but when Mr. Liddon recalled he was a recent subscriber to a magazine published in Enid, they dropped in to find out "what it was all about". If they accomplished their goal, we'd like to find out, too ...And while on the subject of visitors, Herbert Druker of Fort Worth, who missed out on the Midwest Conference because of duties at Carswell Air Base, spent a week-end checking up on what's new and different in The ABERREE office...After which we learned that another Scientologist, to whom we issued the first General Membership card in the now replaced HAS just before he went to Korea--S/Sgt. William H. Johnson--also now is stationed at Carswell...Dr. John Galusha, whom the HASI recently reported taking a 90-day vacation from his HASI job, is working up quite an auditing practice in his old home town of Pueblo, Colo.

ERRATA--Two corrections on Page 11 we'd like to make before we get caught by sharp-eyed readers: It was Socrates, not Aristotle, who brought in the Age of Reason, and in the next paragraph, it should read: "Evil is everything out of Eve's Pandora's Box" ...The Postels of Detroit--Refa, Ken, and Karen, had a long-delayed vacation this year, which they took in Florida ...A.F./Lt. John W. Burch, who has been stationed at Wichita, is in civvies again...Recent marriages in Scientology reported to The ABERREE: Mary Ann Majeske of Philadelphia and Alfred W. Kozak of Camden on October 9. They operate the Scientology Center in Camden. Leigh Tucker and Johnny Franklin married in the Church of Scientology on November 18 by L. Ron Hubbard...A. E. Van Vogt, in a down-to-earth discussion of Dianetics five years after its introduction to the public, has a featured position in the February issue of SPACEWAY magazine.



PHOENIX, Ariz. Jan. 10

The Dianetic-Scientology Unification Congress held at the Little Theatre in Phoenix on Dec. 28-31 was attended by an estimated 200 persons.

A very capable job as director was done by Burke Belknap, who, unfortunately, had a birthday, and as a consequence, all his announcements were accompanied by the audience singing "Happy Birthday to You". His mother was recognized as being a distinguished visitor all the way from Peru.

Ministers of the Church of Scientology were introduced and made an impressive showing, the men wearing charcoal colored suits with the medallion of the Church on a purple ribbon around the neck. The women were wearing black skirts and white blouses with smaller insignias of the Church pinned to their blouses. The HASI staff was introduced, as were the Clinical Course and H.C.P. students. The seminar leaders, who did a very good job but were somehow overlooked, were Freddy Sutton, Julia Lewis, Tam Otteson, Jack Horner, and Bob Nichols.

A new technique consisting of having the audience repeat "O.K., Mama", until it turned into a chant, gave birth to a new song. Your reporter mentioned to Warren Amster, during a break, that the rhythm brought out a terrific urge to start a Conga line. This reminded Warren of the more recent Mambo craze and from this evolved a new song entitled, "O. K., Mama Mambo". From here it was put into the hands of Jene Hobel and "Chubby" Crank who called in other experts, such as Bob Nichols, Dick Steves, and Steve Huffstetter. By the evening session this creation, complete with necessary instruments and atmosphere, was presented as a surprise to Ron and a very receptive audience. It was repeated at the New Year's Eve party to an even more receptive audience.

Another highlight was when Ron quite unexpectedly and convincingly demonstrated his much talked of .45 one-shot technique by brandishing his revolver and shooting a blank into the floor. A mass exteriorization took place.

A discussion at a seminar meeting by John McCormick about the work he is doing with his group in San Diego created so much interest that a breakfast meeting was arranged for New Year's Day for anyone who already had or was interested in starting a group.

The Road Show, consisting of Lee Burgess, Margaret Scholtz, Tam and Ted Otteson, was given a big hand for the good work they are doing in the field and for being a validation to Scientology.

Jack Horner, who has completed two successful clinical courses in London, arrived to attend the Congress and then departed to conduct a Scientology Congress in London on Feb. 16.

Among others introduced to the group were Nile and Mary Adams, Bud Eubank, Ann Sharp, Ray Kemp from England, Tom Maxwell, Janet Hayes, Peggy Conway, Jim Struckmeyer, Wing and Smokey Angel, Toni Savant as the youngest auditor, the two Hubbard children, Jim Pinkham (with and without witch doctor's head), and Alphia Hart, who, I might add, received the biggest hand of all. (Ed.Note--Well, Tido, that's better than getting the biggest foot.)

The New Year's Eve party was held at the Maricopa Inn in Mesa. The results of the two-way communication processing was in evidence and the tone of the group was high, in some cases, very high. Ron was awarded a certificate of Dean of Scientology, a certificate lost in Wichita by Mary Sue was returned, Toni Savant received her H.C.A. and Janet Hayes was awarded something, but we are not quite clear on this. An auction of the tapes Ron used to dictate DIANETICS, 1955, was conducted by Burke, and were acquired by Peggy Conway, after some spirited bidding, for $355.

On New Year's Day an Open House was held at the offices of Freddy Sutton, Bob Churchill, and Vernon Crank, all Clinical Course graduates. Quite a crowd attended, and inspected the large reception and auditing room, plus two other smaller rooms to be used as private offices. This is the only office in Phoenix operating independently of the H.A.S.I.

The 9th Clinical Course started on January 3, and another will follow Feb. 3.

Ron announced (Turn Page)

INVITATION!!

This is to announce the opening of a suite of offices at 4025 N. 24th St., Phoenix, by

FREDDY SUTTON
BOB CHURCHILL
VERNON CRANK

Group and Individual Processing.

that an auditor would be selected to "clear" all members of the HASI staff here as would be the case in London. We suggest it might be interesting to have an English auditor come here for the task and vice versa. However, the report is that Julia Lewis has been mocked up as the auditor to clear the staff.

Dale Kathary has been dropped from the HASI staff and he and Harry Kemp have switched to treasure hunting hereabouts.

Fernando and Marcia Estrado have started a small nursery school.

Contribution from a visiting Scientologist: "Entheta is any other viewpoint."

-oØo-

Each Copy of Aberree Is Full of Cadillacs

A Phoenix auditor lost the down-payment on a couple Cadillacs (one for himself and one for the HASI) recently when a $1,500 pre-clear (may his tribe increase) backed out after reading a "certain funny publication", it was announced at the Congress.

The ABERREE agrees with the angry auditor in this case. Maybe there should be a law against funny publications, or maybe these publications should be forced to charge for value given--such as $1,500 a year--and turn in 66 2/3% of the gross to the HASI.

Minister Insists Heaven's 'Up', and 'Up' Is Toward North Pole

"I'm a Baptist minister", he explained. "I saw the sign on your window, 'Church of Scientology'. Will you tell me what that means?"

"Scientology," we said, "is the study of the being in man; the search for the knowledge that will regain for man his oneness with The Infinite. We feel that Man knows that, but has been beaten down by fear and superstition until he no longer knows that he knows."

"Don't you believe in the virgin birth of Jesus?" he asked. "Don't you believe the Bible?"

"Partly," we replied.

"Have you ever seen one of your kind die?" he asked belligerently. "What do they do when they die?"

"No," we admitted to the first part of the question. "What does happen to them when they die?"

"If they believe in the Bible and the virgin birth of Jesus, they go to Heaven," our visitor said. "If they don't--"

"Where's Heaven?" we interrupted.

"Up!" he snapped.

"And where's 'up'?" we asked, our ignorance showing.

"Up's up!" he said, irritably. "Everybody that's seen a map knows where 'up' is."

"I've seen a map and I don't know," we said.

"Why--up's up--up toward the North Pole. Any map'll show you that," we were told.

"And what if you lived south of the Equator?" we asked. "Then where would 'up' be?"

"Have you got any literature--I'd like to quote you," he said.

We handed him our prepared folder, "What is Scientology", and were going to tell him about "The Infinites", but he didn't give us a chance. Now, we probably never will find out where "up" is, or just where and to whom we were going to be quoted.

Life can be such a problem, sometimes.

-oØo-

And They Buy A-Bombs

Study of the nightmarish legal gibberish called "Income Tax Forms" leaves us with two conclusions: The Government favors the small business, as long as it's large enough to afford four bookkeepers and two tax experts; and, we know now what happens to people who've had their brains scooped out by psychiatrists: They run for legislative jobs.

RUNNING "OPENING PROCEDURE" WITH THE EYEBALL GIVES ABERREE O.K.

What happens when you send a class magazine, such as The Aberree, to someone who knows nothing of Dianetics or Scientology? How do the uninitiated accept the terminology that, to the outsider, must sound like another language?

Most cannot understand it, and say so with more or less frankness. However, recently we sent a copy to a friend of ours, the Rev. Edward Lathrop, of Flora, Ill., who publishes The INDIAN, a nostalgic magazine for former Lone Scouts.

This is his review:

"November Issue is before us. We 'exteriorized' the issue and found it so attractive that we attempted Route One through it. Moving the eyeballs left to right, page by page, we discovered in its redundant phraseology so many screens set up that we became convinced we would end up a thetan. So we switched to Route 2 and later to Routes 3 and 4 only to encounter so many somatics on what we thought would be pre-clear routes, that we landed in engrams up to our neck. Our theta perceptics must be below average, though 'The Aberree' above average in mimeography and illustration as it is, otherwise meets our acceptance level. But maybe we haven't gone far enough. We stopped with going through four times (Route 4) and notice that we haven't anywhere near reached Procedure 30. Guess we've got a lot of reading to do, but it does increase the vocabulary. Anyway, we have airily validated our acceptance of the new ABERREE."

Dear Editor—

"I planned up to the last moment to attend the Mid-west conference in Enid but the cautious laid plans of this man went astray. I'm planning on the next one...

"Incidentally, I like your magazine better with each new issue. I read Mathison's article four times. Interesting beyond interest I must say.

"If I may ask (and if you want to answer) why the rift between you and Phoenix? (Ed. Note--What rift?) It seems as if you report nothing but Scientology and Dianetics. Perhaps you don't operate within the aura of Hubbard?" -- Dick Weigand, Hoisington, Kas.

"I like the communication level of your magazine. In the past communication containing entheta was deleted so that eventually there was no communication --a la Wichita. So I welcome the fact that we can be responsible for the material we read." --Daniel Rutenberg, Los Angeles, Cal.

"Page seven sounded as if you had your dander up at last.

"Let's face it--Hubbard has a knack for belaboring the obvious into almost unrecognizableness. Page 11, 'And we walk out of the universe the second we have knowingness.' Kapilla said that thousands of years ago. You'll find it in the first of Kitselman's (a nasty word in Phoenix) tapes on the teachings of the classical authorities. I won't try to phrase what Kapilla said since Beau did such a good job of it.

"Now what is the next step at Phoenix?...To make money make something secret. A start toward secrecy is 'Thou shalt not practice nor study even, unless the suitable fee has been paid to the powers that be'. Sounds almost Rosicrucian, doesn't it? Mebbe I mean crustacean. Would it take very much reorganization?

"The official Hubbard attitude always has been to try to keep the field from reading anything but Foundation publications. Look at the ridicule heaped on the old 'Arc Light', Dr. Winter's books and Doc himself, etc. And L. Ron succeeded pretty well, too. Of the professional men of integrity associated with him at the start--John Campbell, Lawyer Morgan, Dr. Winter, the original board of directors--are any left?

"The man's personal charm must be tremendous as so few of them have ever defended themselves and have tried their best to find excuses for his actions...I know I fell under the spell of his first book. He has a tremendous knack for making anything sound plausible.

"I enjoyed reading Steven's 'Psychics and Common Sense'. Highly recommended for those who want validation of exteriorization, moving of objects without touching them, evidence for personal survival after death, etc. No karma in it though; thought you'd want to know.

"Glad the conference was a success. Did Phoenix excommunicate those who attended? They probably will warn the faithful against the next one...

"What--space opera in The ABERREE? Shades of science fiction. What next after saucers pay Volney a visit."--Bob Gardner, Austin, Texas.

"What! two issues of the Aberree without a touch of poetry?

"Some time back, after reading Hubbard's 'Chart of Attitudes', I borrowed his phrases and put them together for the following, which I have entitled, very originally,

ATTITUDES

"I am not; I cannot Be;
Things have no reality.
I cannot look at things ahead;
It matters not, I'm nearly dead.
I've chosen my goal, let me go!
Truth is so painful I'd rather not know.
I was and I failed, and they are to blame,
They are the ones who brought me to shame.
How serious it is! They are all wrong!
When I succumb I might take them along.
I want to know just enough to destroy,
I'll make them OBEY, they're MINE, like a toy.
They won't affect me, I'll Be anyhow.
Present reality I can endure now.
I could understand--why things aren't so bad,
There's much in the future that's yet to be had.
I guess we are all more or less right,
I'm alive and I like it, the future's bright.
Knowing and trusting go hand in hand.
I Am, and they need me, I understand."--Pat Beymer, Vashon, Wash.

"Found Volney's article on Galaxy T-8 Patrol quite

> "We of the Church believe:
>
> "That all men have inalienable rights to think freely, to talk freely, to write freely their own opinions and to counter or utter or write upon the opinions of others."
>
> --From the Creed of the Church of Scientology.

interesting. Just goes to show what can happen with some of the data brought out through therapy, and how charged up you can get. Shooting sparks. Wow! I've shot sparks at times but haven't melted any pliers.

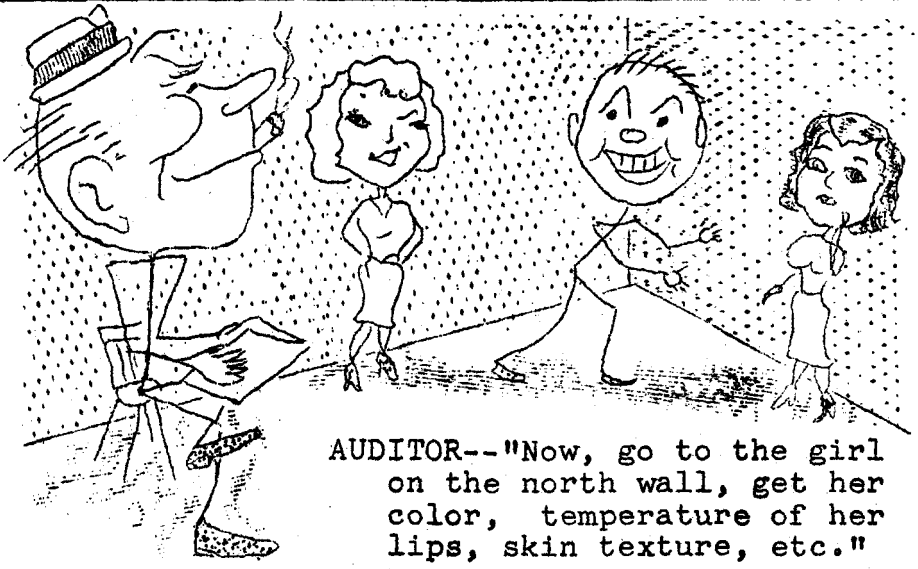
"As to scientology wearing a sable coat, how true. It is getting too expensive to keep up with prime publications, and with the ban on use of the E-meter and techniques without proper membership donation, it looks like I'll have to find an authorized member to sell my electronic ouija board (E-Meter to squares) to, and go back to the wooden board as in pre-dianetic days. I wonder if an ouija board might not prove superior.

"Eureka! I have the answer to those outside the fold. Mark up the floor as upon an ouija board, sit the pre-clear on a tricycle blindfolded and let him run around the room. The letters he passes over the most would be the clue to his problem and the only way that he could communicate efficiently would be to exteriorize and direct the body to ride over letters spelling out data. The auditor would direct the thetan to spell out words and those not complied with or misspelled would indicate a charge. The exercise would keep the pre-clear in shape and present time simultaneously.

"If the pre-clear is too low toned, have him walk the floor and stand on particular letters at random choice, the auditor noting the letters avoided. This would give an assessment. Then direct the pre-clear until all letters were accepted without a time lag. Then go to the blindfold and tricycle. This technique is superior to walking to two diametrically opposite sides of the room as it is more random and would interest the thetan immensely...This technique is offered freely...

"This is a 'natural' as an official modus operandi for 'The Ancient and Honorable Order of Infinites'. I feel that it should be adopted as such. A ballot amongst Card-holding Infinites can make it official--each Card Holder having one vote apiece, and non-Card holders would have to designate their split-infinites' vote by declaring the fraction they declare themselves to be; all the fractions added together could be recognized to the nearest unit, and be added to the ballot.

"As to the theta-MEST problem or theory as presented by Hubbard and hammered around by many fine thetans who think they are clear, have they considered the simple answer that the MEST universe was created as an exile from Arslycus or other places, and that the thetans, finding themselves exiled, started to create a home universe of their own? They succeeded and were very happy, but the old home universe authorities were not. These exiles must not enjoy their banishment--it invalidated them. So, agents were sent in every so often to foul things up so that we must suffer in our exile. We have fun, but like the hillbillies, we have to watch out for the revenuers who come around to slap on a



AUDITOR--"Now, go to the girl on the north wall, get her color, temperature of her lips, skin texture, etc."

"I've just made another Great Contribution to Dianetic auditing. This concerns the hypnotic elements of 'duplication'.

"As your cartoon depicted so clearly, it's an auditor's 'spin' technique. The auditor, without first finding out whether the pre-clear can handle this technique, sits and smogs up the atmosphere while looping the pre-clear. I'll bet that 99 percent of the people who looked at that cartoon took it to be an attack on Hubbard's technique rather than a very revealing testament on how no technique--not even one as good as '30' --can escape that kind of an auditor's mishandling.

"So, here's a suggestion. Instead of a spot on each wall, you locate a good looking dame on each side of the room...As this proceeds, I noticed that from repeated handling the objects get warmer and warmer. Same thing is postulated to take place in this new variation of mine, which will help keep the pre-clear awake, too.

"Natch, you can't use a femme that doesn't like the pre-clear's type, and vice versa, but for the sake of color variation, weight difference, and temperature, it's recommended that you use a brunette-blonde, or blonde-red head, or red head-brunette, combination, rather than two brunettes, etc."--Bob Arentz, Salt Lake City, Utah.

tax or punishment for being happy..."--Joe Zubris, Dorchester, Mass.

"I knew you had it in you to write a novel but it was pretty hard to admit that it (SCRUB OAKS) had actually been printed on a mimeograph. Believe me, I understand the great satisfaction that it was to both of you to do such a job..." George Petersen, Phoenix.

"Ever since I read your last edition of the Aberree, I have been considering what you wrote about Scientology, Sables, and Cadillacs.

"I must agree that you are right in the main and in general. However, there is a point I think perhaps you missed, maybe deliberately for your purposes. It is this:

"For four years Scientology has been teaching certain things. It is trying to make the able more able, for one thing. Now, after four years, those who have been studying and working, sincerely that is, should be pretty high-toned individuals. If they are not, where does the responsibility lie? Superior people usually have superior bank rolls. Perhaps these costly moves Ron is making are deliberate to weed out the chaff. I know from personal experience that few pigs will leave their comfortable wallows.

"I'm being deliberately blunt because I know that you can't make a person better, he must want to first, and it is amazing how few will even accept the simplest innovations. They want to keep their sympathy-getting ills and their handy control mechanisms. They want to blame. It's easier than getting out and doing something about it.

"To take the sting out of some of these words, consider your editorial. If you really believe what you wrote, which I do, then you must also be aware of the above and (you devil) just like to stir up controversy. Well, that's O. K. by me. I do, too, sometimes. Who doesn't--just for fun.

"I'll go all the way with you on the concept of us being immortal and knowing it's all a game, and it'll all come out in the wash sooner or later anyway. Because, after four years, since ASTOUNDING started this furor, I've been in up to my neck and have changed completely. There is very little left of the opinionated, loud-mouthed, self-centered, hypocrite that I once was. Thank God for that and Scientology and MYSELF. I still play the game, but now my eyes are open, and I make the rules, not complain about them.

"If I sound picky in this letter, don't get me wrong. I feel very affectionate toward that naughty voice, The Aberree, and I don't want to miss a single issue. But everyone and his brother was sounding off and I wanted to get my two cents in, too.

"I would like to know how some others feel about Scientology's new gilt-edge policy. Just for fun, because I'm still 'POOR' myself."--Pauline C. Nauha, East Weymouth, Mass.

"Dear Ghost: A couple of months ago, you published a couple lines of a letter of mine, wherein I called Theosophy a Holy Cow. I was a little mixed up. I had read an article, in an obscure publication, which attacked Theosophy with considerable bitterness.

"I have since read more on the subject, and, having learned what a really wise philosophy it is, I feel that I should apologize to those who may subscribe to the tenets of Theosophy--the Universal Brotherhood and Theosophical Society." --Herman Budzilek, Bridgeport, Conn.

"The (HASI's) distortion of organizational policy to suit promotional desires reached a new high, in a letter I received in December from Richard Steves, President of CECS. I had voluntarily relinquished my professional membership in HASI, in protest against what I considered to be dictatorial and unfair policies announced in recent months, and in sending in that resignation, I reminded HASI that I had never received the B.Scn.Certificate which I had earned.

"What do you suppose Steves wrote in reply? On Dec. 10 he stated 'Upon checking through our files I have come across your name as one of those to whom we owe a certificate.. The HASI has for some time operated on the policy that all materials of Scientology be the property of HAS I. You were the author of a couple of books on the subject. Therefore, I would like you to sign these over to the HASI. Upon receipt of your letter stating this as your desire, we will issue to you the certificate you have so earned. We, as you well know, need men of your capability in our organization.' (Signed, Richard F. Steves, CECS.)

"In other words, Alphia, they were holding up my certificate in the effort to force me to transfer my property rights to HASI, without compensation!... What is one supposed to think of an organization that would stoop to such tactics? Clearly, they are trying to prevent anyone

"NOTES ON LECTURES GIVEN BY L. RON HUBBARD AT PHOENIX, 1954"

A book of unusual interest and exceptional technical importance published by the HASI of South Africa.

Includes 50 Axioms which are basic to all Scientological techniques. Technical parts are verbatim transcriptions from tapes, such as explanations of AS-ISNESS, ALTER-ISNESS, ISNESS, and NOT-ISNESS.

Order Now. $3.50, Plus Tax in California.

Distributed in America by SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL, Inc.
621 So. Oxford Avenue
Los Angeles 5, Cal.
Phone DU 2-9528

outside the Hubbard office from writing anything on Scientology, for what author is likely to spend time and effort on books if such books could be snatched from his ownership and transferred to other parties? Fortunately, there is no law under which this can be done.

"In my case, at least, the attempt of CECS to rule by confiscation was a complete failure. I pointed out to Steves that it was well established that anyone may write a book on any subject, that authorization had been obtained from L. Ron Hubbard under a royalty agreement for use of quotations from his material in my 'Elementary Scientology Series', and that books which do not incorporate direct quotations of previously copyrighted material are not subject to monopolized control; hence we have 'Introduction to Scientology' by Richard deMille, 'Seven Steps to Better Living', by Bannister and Wood, and that others undoubtedly would follow.

"I continued: 'The rank and file decide by their purchases whether they believe any published work will be an aid to their study of a subject. I see no way by which you can prevent interested authors from making their own contributions to Scientology, nor by which you can prevent students of Scientology from purchasing and reading such volumes if they so desire. This, Mr. Steves, is a free country! We do not desire thought-control, or action control in any form...I am not interested in professional membership in any organization which imposes as a condition of membership arbitrary restrictions upon the actions of a member, and which deprives or attempts to deprive members of their own property.'

"When do you think HASI, in its day-to-day conduct, will start living up to the high ethical standards implied in the basic teachings of Scientology?"--Mark L. Gallert, Los Angeles, Calif.

"Thanks to you and your staff for the sample copy of 'The Aberree'. Having just finished reading a communication from Phoenix in which the following appeared, 'It is the full and forthright intention of the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation to occupy, own, and control any authoritative or controlling positions affecting mental practice in the United States', and being able to recognize the next step of controlling the thinking of all citizens of same states, thanks to the Aberree, I put my shooting irons aside, knowing the law of growth, which is that Nature by one name or another always manages to deflate a swelled ego...I would be honored indeed if you would send me a card that I may be identified with 'The Infinites'." Louise Mock, Santa Ana, Cal.

"How would I ever know what was going on if I didn't read your paper?"--Dorothy Woodgate, Houston, Tex.

"Most of the characters I have known have posed as Gods and turned out to be Devils. I have finally met one who is posing as the Devil--so I have my fingers crossed."--Philip Friedman, Florence, Ariz.

"Though you never requested my permission to survive, I hereby give you such permission...

"Since I'm only a stinking little theta-clear (not yet an OpThetan), thus cannot pervade and be, I must rely on the old standbys of communication. 'Nothing-something--something--nothing.' This is my purpose in subscribing to Aberree. Now that HA$I Journal is busy trying to run out Authority all over the map... the Aberree is the only trustworthy (?) source of news left...

"Incidentally...it appears they don't even have a category for me and, believe me, I weep nightly contemplating my categoryless existence. Do you suppose they put me in category 16, and, since I am already dead and cannot be reborn, it would be a waste of time and money (especially the latter) to inform me of that fact?"--David A. Westlake, Boston, Mass.

"Received issues 1 to 6. It is just what the Doctor ordered."--Dr. Juan A. Vincenty, Mayaguez, Puerto Rico.

"After reading the last Aberree, I took about a week examining my present time attitudes. The upshot of this examination was that I changed my payment policy to straight donations, made a decision that we needed more money before we could ever operate successfully here in Detroit, and decided that I would have to get out and find me a job. As I am not about to give up Scientology for a full time job, this posed a problem that is, to this moment, not resolved...

"We need an organization of Scientologists which can operate on a group level as we know a group should be able to operate...All of us who have accepted Scientology as a way of life and livelihood have taken over ownership of Scientology--not in the sense that 'IT'S MINE', but rather in the sense that 'IT'S OURS'. Unless we are completely cockeyed, this is the only manner in which Scientology can be owned.

"From your Auditorial, you seem to urge a return to the initial principles of Dianetics, (A poor man's psychiatry). Well, I doubt if any return is possible, but I'm also of the opinion that that principle has not changed in the minds of most of the Auditors in the field. All we actually need is for each of us to re-evaluate the situation in the light of present time and present time techniques. From the letters in your paper alone, the whole field seems stirred up on this control factor. This could

be the time to form an organization which could operate along the group dynamic. The need of such an organization becomes more apparent each time the C.E.C.S. puts out a new directive. Nothing I know in Scientology predicated the type of control which is coming out of the central organization of Scientology, and if you'll go to the Communications Manual, laid out there is an explanation of what happens to any organization or individual who constitutes the type of block on the com. line as the C.E.C.S...

"The type of conference you had in Enid is a good start at the type of organization we need. As soon as possible, I am going to suggest a mid-western conference, either here in Detroit or in Chicago. Out of these organizations, loose as they are (and should be) perhaps we can form the type of organization which can really represent Scientologists...

"All that is really being asked here is that we begin to use what we know and work along lines that can benefit the entire field. Such an organization can give us the standardization of goals and ideals rather than attempt an enforcement of standardized ideas as is now being done by the C.E.C.S."--Ernest Wirick, Detroit, Mich.

"It's nice to be light-minded as (all?) most contributions are in the Aberree. Where, when do you stop? How is one to know what's serious and what is not? Everyone tries to be more hilarious than the other -- could die from laughing hiccups...

"Let's have a little more serious talk. I want to learn something and progress, not die laughing."--Jacob Apsel, Champaign, Ill.

"It's time for a report on what results my letter to the H.A.S.I., with copies to the groups, accomplished. Out of 16 groups from whom we have so far received replies, 11, or 68.75%, were either in mild or strong agreement with our stand and against the group policy. Three, or 18.75%, were in agreement with the group policy. The remaining 12½% consisted of two groups who misunderstood the policy, thinking that to qualify as registered groups, only three of their members needed to become members of H.A.S.I.

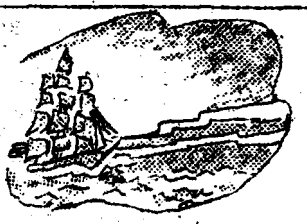
"So, as you can see, of those who understood the policy, the tally is now running almost 4-to-1 with us...

"In reply to our registered letter, Ron said: 'On checking through the answers from various groups throughout the world I find that out of some 250 groups that there are only two or three which are having a great deal of difficulty with this change of policy. Thus, it would appear to me those of you who are in the minority are apparently questionable from the standpoint of the type of group that we would like to have spreading Scientology for us.' His figures, if you will notice, are considerably at variance with the results from our letter... Maybe this is someone in the front office feeding doctored data to Hubbard. I have written him again, giving him our figures, and outlining what may be a more succinct outline of our objections to the group policy, as follows:

"'To summarize, I believe our main objections to the group policy can be more succinctly put than we did in our letter of protest. Briefly, we do not disagree in toto with a purpose of prohibiting use of Scientology professionally by unqualified, incompetent individuals, or of prohibiting use of the name Scientology by individuals or groups who are not Scientologists; but we do not agree that limiting possession and use of Scientology materials accomplishes either of these, the sole qualification for membership now being a minimum of $8.50. And, as we stated in a previous letter to you, we absolutely fail to see that a sum of money paid ever ensured competence in practice or understanding, or loyalty to any man or organization...' To date, we have received no reply...and it seems rather debatable now if he will answer until and unless the policy is rescinded; and that seems doubtful in view of the fact that subscription to the Scientological Shopping News, the Journal, is now $8.50 per year..." Jon R. Skinner, Secretary, Scientology Group, of Portland, Ore.

"Here is what we've been doing since I returned from Phoenix?

"I got permission from the Board of Education to study our Doctrine, so organized two groups, one on Monday night, one on Friday, and a children's group on Sunday morning. Tonight Frank Sullivan starts a new group, and Dec. 5, Leo Hoenel and I, along with our children's group, are starting a Sunday morning group. So there is group processing Monday, Wednesday, and



'LESSONS IN LIVING'

A weekly series of lessons to explain all psychotherapies and present studies of science and man. Course includes training devices on loan, and a free week of training and consultation upon payment of only room and board.

$50/year for 50 lessons. Time payments $10 down and $8/month for five months.

EIDETIC FOUNDATION

Fairhope, Ala.

Friday night, 8-10, and Sunday morning 11-1.

"We hope to have the church in use every night, and after the first of the year every day, too. The study groups are 6-8 on Monday, Wednesday, and Friday, and Sunday morning 9-11.

"The Aberree just arrived so I took time out to read it...Hey! Whose game are you playing? We are all playing one whether we are aware of it or not.

"I have a rather good idea of the problems Ron has faced, when I look at my own problems in such a small way. People are at a certain place on the Tone Scale. You can bash your head against them, put out force and get it back, or you can grant them beingness, accept them where they are, and go on your way. This probably has been my stumbling block, but this aberration I'm conquering, too."--Refa Postel, Detroit, Mich.

"It (The ABERREE) certainly gave me a good laugh, and also a lot of good data on other people's reactions.

"Bob Arentz's letter was very good, and, I think, very true in its account of the process of Dianetics since 1st Book. I was one of the guys who dived in headfirst with the others, without understanding ½ of it. It was really great the way you could blame all your troubles on other people! Well, I stuck at it, and did 300 hours of processing on 1st Book and S.O.S. lines. Then Scientology burst upon the scene, and nothing would suffice but to have an intensive...

"That was 18 months ago, and it's only 9 months or so since I began to recover my sanity. It was the crudest type of 'whole track'. They waited until I cracked up, and then announced it was very dangerous. Not half it is! It broke our group into little bits that are spinning yet.

"However, all is not lost, and I am even beginning to get interested in Scientology again. In the interim period, I battled along with studying diet, relaxation, body-awareness, Welgos' Nexology, and so on. And I learnt a damn sight more by so doing than I did by bawling about Dianetics and other stuff I did not understand.

"I applaud Ross Lamoreaux's letter and I think he has made a good point. Techniques anybody can use are O. K. after you have got yourself sorted out a bit. Motto: Don't do anything until you understand what you're doing. Also, take your time, don't rush it, and don't take it too seriously.

"Also, I applaud Bill Bradner's letter about being pushed around. I object to the B.D.R. being officially proclaimed a heresy, and such-like.

"In view of all that, the 'Aberree' is a needed counterbalance. Getting fanatical about things does nobody any good--least of all, the fanatics...

"Keep up the good work, but watch out you don't get burned at the stake one of these days."--Ian M. Logan, Broomhill, Scotland.

"These two issues were simply terrific! I really get a kick out of the humorous articles, drawings, etc."--Velma S.Jones, Houston, Texas.

BRISTOL DIANETIC REVIEW

Each month, this British journal of Dianetics and Scientology has 24 pages of news and reviews of old and new techniques.

$2.00 Per Year.

You Can Subscribe Through

The ABERREE
207 N. Washington
Enid, Okla.

Not many months ago the Professional Course Booklets were the "hottest thing" in Scientology. Now, although new publications have made them "ancient" on Scientology's short Time Stream, the data in them is still usable and valuable.

These were written from the tapes used to train hundreds of HDA's at the dozen or more Associate Schools set up in the United States. One of the foremost of these schools has sent us a large quantity of these books--Nos. 1 to 31, inclusive--to sell for them at much less than they cost them. The books, printed to sell for 85¢ each, or 50¢ if bought in sets, now can be obtained at a closing-out price of, each... 25¢ (In sets or singly. Ask for them by number.)

Also, we have a quantity of Supplementary Doctorate Course Notes, covering 18 hours of lectures made by L. Ron Hubbard to the London school. Here are 54 pages of theory, data, and processing techniques. Per Copy $1.00

Send All Orders To
THE ABERREE
207 North Washington
Enid, Okla.

KEEP POSTED

None of us on this planet has reached a state of knowingness where we can accept one ideology and say, with complete assurance, "This is It!" Therefore, it behooves us to read what others think, and say--others striving toward the same goals toward which we are striving.

Here are listed some current books in which you'll find new ideas--freshly expressed. Provide for yourself a broader path by reading one or more of them today.

HEAL YOURSELF--Dealing with the man-made problem of illness--and how the healing power of God can be utilized through right thinking. $3.00

KNOW YOUR OWN MIND, by Harold Sherman. An invitation to use your God-consciousness for improving your "intuition", your extra-sensory faculties, and your being-ness $3.00

YOU LIVE AFTER DEATH, by Harold Sherman. This book seeks to answer one of man's basic problems--what happens when he dies $2.75

THE HIDDEN BIBLE, by William Leary. Many Biblical secrets were hidden behind a code. What are those secrets? And what is that code? . $5.00

FREE--One year's subscription to The ABERREE, free -- new or renewal -- for each $10 worth of books ordered. Postage prepaid.

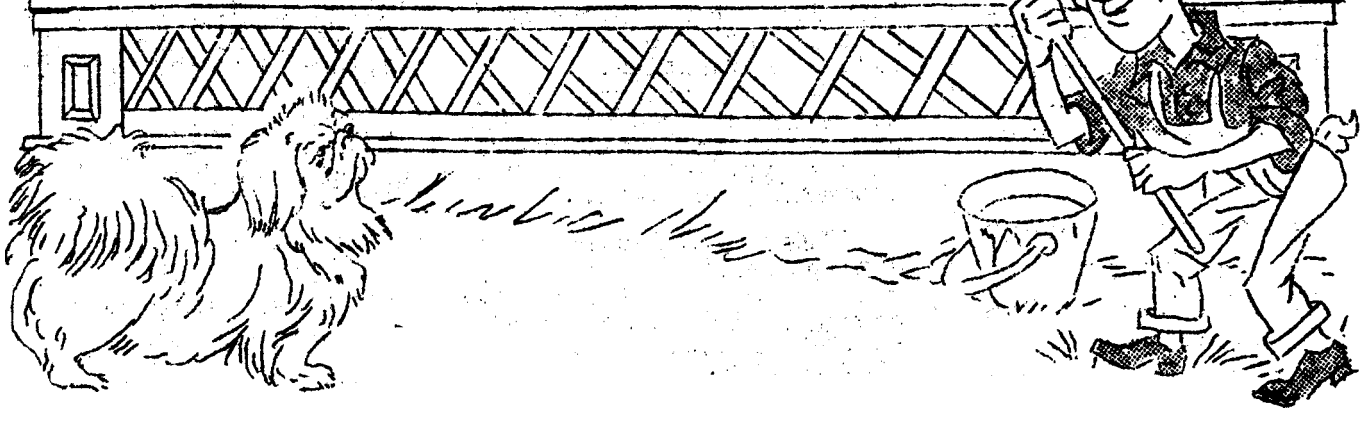
IS YOUR "ABERREE" SUBSCRIPTION ABOUT TO EXPIRE ?

COMBINATION BARGAIN!

SCRUB OAKS, novel of life in a small oil town, by Alphia Hart...332 pages and cloth bound...printed to sell for $3.50. Now. $2.50

This can be included in the list of books in the next column to bring your order up to $10 or over, or you can buy SCRUB OAKS and get a year's subscription to The ABERREE, both for . $4.00

Send all orders to The ABERREE
207 North Washington, Enid, Okla.



Auditing Stressed at Enid Convention.....1

Mathison Describes the "Flying Saucer" Ring..1

AUDITORIAL: One Year of The ABERREE and Scientology.....2

The Three Zones of Handwriting.....3

The JOURNAL is dead; All Hubbard Publications merged into one called ABILITY....4

Consonants Are Soul Mates, and Vowels the Soul.....5

Sex Repression as a Child May be Clue to Neurosis-- Second Article on Freud.....7

The Missionary and the Mirrors.....8

Thetan, Accepting All As Truth, Becomes Prey to Ills.....9

Students to Watch as Hubbard Audits on TV Screen.....11

News from Phony-X.....12

Plowing Up Field.....13

Letters.....14 to 17

New York Conference....18

PROCESSING STRESSED AT 2ND ENID MEETING

20 from Three States Attend Conference; Weather Is Perfect.

Blustery winter, hitting the midwest with Arctic fury, processed itself into a calm, nippy Spring for the opening of the Second Midwestern Dianetic and Scientology Conference, held in Enid Friday and Saturday, February 12 and 13.

Twenty persons, representing Kansas, Texas, and Oklahoma, attended. A dozen others who had signified an intention of coming, either altered their plans, were frightened by the possibility of storms, or attended theta-wise, thus avoiding the eagle eyes of the secretary, ready with labels, buttons, and data blanks to decimate their havingness (if $12.50 was their fiscal state).

No census was taken of the delegates to discover how many were more of an operating thetan or "clear" on their way home than on the trip to Enid, but every effort was made to give a maximum of processing, both individual and group, during the two days. Lecturing, or the dissemination of "what one thinks someone else meant", was limited to the auditor's explanations of why a technique is run, and how it could be used in future sessions after the

(Much more on Page 18)

As for Us, We Know Only What Volney Tells You

Readers of the "Galaxy T-8 Patrol" story in the December ABERREE apparently were much upset, and have been plaguing us with the question: "How much of that is true? (As if we'd print anything in The ABERREE not true!) and "What's it all about?"

Feeling that the magazine's reputation for veracity satisfactorily answers the first half of the question, we turned to Volney Mathison for an answer to the second half, and received the following reply:

"This much and no more can be disclosed:

"The 'flying saucer' is NOT a saucer, it is a huge RING. The force field operating within the ring causes varying types of luminescence of dust particles, moisture, etc., in the air, with the consequent appearance of a 'saucer'.

"The ring has a potential weight of millions of tons, positive or negative, or zero. No jet or hydrocarbon fuel of any kind. Entirely 'electrical'.

"Running time from the celestial body from which

(Running Time: Page 19)

Published at Enid, Okla., U.S.A. Price: $2 a Year; 25¢ a Copy

MARCH, 1955 VOLUME 1, No 10

The ABERREE

ONE YEAR OF ABERREE AND SCIENTOLOGY

This is the last issue in Volume I of The ABERREE. It may amaze many of our readers as much as it does us to realize that next month, we'll be starting our second year of publication.

It has been an eventful year! On that, most of us in Scientology will thoroughly agree.

In March of last year, we were in Phoenix, and our dreams of becoming a theta clear were no nearer realization than the "guarantee" we'd read when told we were "eligible"--we had $800--to take the Third Clinical Course. We'd gone through six weeks of hard work, and were hangers-on with the Fourth Unit, hoping that by some miracle, the elusive goal we--and, so it seemed to us, most of the class--had missed, would coalesce and find us gazing down at the baldish, "horned" head three feet in front of us.

But on the less personal side, let us look at Scientology itself. Ron had just returned from wowing them in England and on the Continent, with promises "to straighten out Scientology" in America--a promise he is letting the CECS carry out by turning it into a stiff corpse almost ready for burial. The Philadelphia regime had been "shot from guns", and publicly not-ISed, and the school, under the personal ministrations of "the Maestro", had been moved to Camden for a short life before turning away from that "largest and oldest publishing center in the U.S.", and returning to Phoenix with its "limited winter resort facilities". Dianetics still was in Wichita, where Ron, in a letter to The GHOST--at that time, the most potent voice in the field--said he expected "a lot more clowning on the part of the Mid-West". And "more suits to embarrass me".

During the last year, we have seen the "only one or two" special Clinical courses for "carefully selected students" continue on and on for anyone with the $800 tuition fee. We've seen the "science" changed into a religion and groups turned into churches and chapels. We've seen sub-organizations set up within the multitudinous parent organization in a confusing array of alphabetical miasma. Auditors have been categoried and ex-communicated for daring to disagree with any of the HASI policies, or pay tribute at new and inflated rates. And Dianetics, rather than becoming a "clowning threat", was given back to Ron, free gratis, to be almost immediately disembowled of its original intent and cloaked in the ministerial robes of the theta church.

The former chain of schools, on which Scientology once leaned, is no more --and even the groups have devolved into assessed units that can listen to old Congress tapes and march monotonously from wall to wall in the new, simplified processing that is guaranteed to do nothing more than raise one's ability to do everything except stand up for his own rights and beliefs.

The blue jeans and the bearded faces that showed self-determinism and marked the early Dianeticist have given ground to charcoal black suits and medallions that compete with the ancient battle shields for size and design.

Yes, in the one year since the first ABERREE was printed to inform our many correspondents that Scientology was a religion--our ONLY intention when we got out the first issue--Scientology has changed. And if one thinks these changes are optimum, he has only to read the "Letters to the Editor" in another section of this magazine. The wailings are loud enough that even Phoenix should hear them, despite its barriers against so-called entheta.

In a recent Bulletin to the field, Ron wrote: "The focal pt. is upon Scientology, not its organizations or personalities." Which we think is a wonderful adage if only those points upon which we must not focus would keep out of our hair. When a sub-organization on which one must not focus attention insists that all members pay it tribute at the risk of being brainwashed of the knowledge for which they paid large sums in training, then that "pt." is a little too pointed to ignore.

But it's all a lot of fun. And we don't intend to take any of it seriously. Not even the note by Ron to auditors referred to in the paragraph above.

THE ABERREE

Vol.I, No.10
March - 1955

The Non-serious Organ of "The Infinites", a Universe of Being as Unlimited as the Name Implies.

Published in the Dark of the Moon--Six to 12 Moons a Year--at 207 No. Washington, Enid, Okla., U.S.A.

Editor-- The Rev.Mr.Dr. ALPHIA OMEGA HART, I-2, D.D., D.Scn., F.Scn., B.Scn.(2), HCA, HDA, XXdCECS.
Publisher--AGNES JOHNSON HART, I-1, HCA, SEC.,H.Kpr.

POLICY--If you must take it at all, don't take it so damn' seriously.

NOTE--We reserve the right to change our minds from issue to issue, or even from page to page.

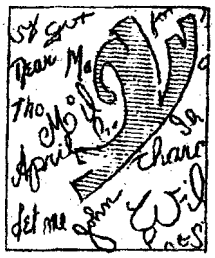
Subscription Price--Same as last month--$2 a year. No trade-ins or refunds.

Advertising Rates--$1 a column inch, if you get results; double that if you don't.

Graphologist Says Therapist Can Prejudge a Patient by His Scrawl

By Leo Louis Martello

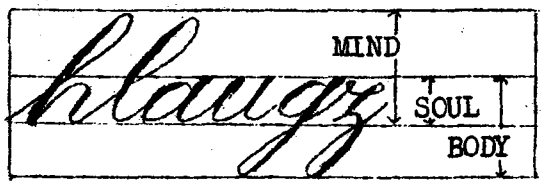
Handwriting Given 3 Zones: Mind, Soul, Body



OUR handwriting is you! Every pen stroke is a reflection of a mental attitude, an emotional feeling, spiritual insight or the lack of it.

Handwriting is the mirror of your mind. No two persons write alike because there are no two persons exactly alike. Although we all learn from the same copybook, as we develop character and individuality, so do we alter our stroke formations. Persons who write EXACTLY as they were taught in school, with all the unnecessary initial and ending curliques, usually are persons lacking in any real character. They are not creative, original, or individualistic.

The more you develop in mentality and character, the more you learn to think for yourself, to this extent will your handwriting take on more character. "Bad" and "good" handwriting per se mean nothing. I've seen thousands of handwritings and often that of genius was almost undecipherable. And "nice" scripts--especially conventional, copybook ones--belonged to unthinking, characterless persons whose minds hadn't progressed far beyond the grade from which they graduated in school.



Handwriting analysis is a projective technique wherein one anatomizes the subconscious feelings, desires, phobias, traumas, and thought habits reflected in graphic symbols. One of my clients wrote each word ending in a downward zig-zag movement, so much so that the entire script took on a bizarre appearance. (There are three zones in handwriting: upper, middle, and lower, corresponding to the mind, the soul, and the body--or mental (intellectual), spiritual (psychical), and material (sexual) interests. The upper zone includes such letters as l, b, d, t, etc.: the middle zone such letters as a, o, e, i, etc.; and the lower zone such letters as g, j, y, z, etc.) Looking at this man's script, I felt that his subconscious mind was being directed constantly to the lower part of his body, his feet, and in my analysis I asked him if he had trouble with his feet. He wrote back: "I've had a rash on my feet for four years, and nothing I take makes it go away!"

Sexual anxieties, frustrations, and abnormalities often are indicated in handwriting. The lower zone is usually the clue but all other factors also must be taken into consideration. I remember one classic example of a woman who was crippled below the waist, but beautiful and even buxom above, who formed the first part of her initial like a well-rounded bust but the lower part of the letter was practically non-existent. This woman had undeveloped, child-like legs, but a pretty face and well-developed bosom. This traumatized condition unconsciously showed up in the way she wrote.

Sex cannot be determined by handwriting. A good graphologist usually requests the age and sex of an applicant for analysis. The soul has no sex! Today we have masculine women and effeminate men. There are men in what was once considered female occupations, and women in what once was considered "a man's job". There are weak, vacillating, nervous, passive, and modest men; and there are aggressive, active, boastful, self-seeking women. Your handwriting shows your CHARACTER, a thing on which neither sex has a monopoly.

Age cannot be determined because there are boys of 16 whose writings show the mentality of 30 or more. And there are men of 40 and 50 whose writings show their mental development to be that of a teen-age boy.

Anyone can spot the uneducated hand: misspellings, use of a small "i" instead of a capital "I" when referring to self, bad punctuation, schoolbook formations usually scrawled out, lack of any individuality.

Persons who are direct and to-the-point, efficient, and with the ability to

cut corners usually write with an absence of the initial stroke. Their letters begin with no superfluity. The t, b, a, o, all lack beginning strokes. Highly secretive persons usually have either compressed writing and/or nearly all ovals closed. Therapists would do well to look for this sign as it indicates a noncommunicative person--one who prefers concealment to confidence. Since this is one not inclined to "open up" readily, the therapist will have much more work on his hands to uncover the hidden meaningful material which is buried. In these scripts the a, d, b, o, and g are all CLOSED, some LOCKED with an EXTRA LOOP TIE. This is SECRETIVENESS, RETICENCE, CAUTION, NONCOMMUNICATIVENESS, which is often associated with inhibitedness or withdrawal.

Any therapist can "sige up" his patient in person, but how many know the patient's psychological make-up and character traits BEFORE seeing his patient? Professional graphologists get handwritings from all over the country--from persons thousands of miles away--yet are able to diagnose these scripts accurately. Why? Because there are scientific rules most graphologists follow, rules which have been developed and established since Camillo Baldi in 1632 wrote the first official book on the subject: "Tratto Come Una Lettera Missiva si Cognoscano la Natura e Qualita Del Scrittore (How to Know the Nature and Qualities of a Person by Looking at a Letter Which He Has Written)."

Graphology is, has been, and can be an aid to all therapists. It's a sure-fire way of determining your patient's personality in advance: expressive or reserved, impulsive or premeditative, outspoken or inhibited, aggressive or passive, self-confident or fearful, honest or deceitful, emotionally dependent or independent, mentally developed or retarded, potential talents or lack of these. The list is endless.

Under hypnosis, I've conducted many handwriting experiments, and one of the most fascinating is to regress a person back to childhood, and show how at each age level the handwriting will change until it becomes a jerky, printed scrawl when the subject "returns" to the age of six, or when he first learned to write. When we were able to obtain the subject's handwriting written when he was 19, 17, down to 6, it was the same as the writing produced under hypnosis.

(For more information on this, read my article "Experiments in Hypnography" in Vol. 2, No. 1 of TOMORROW, published by the Quarterly Review of Psychical Research, 500 Fifth Av., New York 36, N.Y. Price, 50¢.)

HE WHO LAUGHS LAST IS USUALLY THE FUNNIEST

--ABERRADAGE

Readers of The ABERREE are to be congratulated on their high tone! For almost a year (they've been saying), they've been able to enjoy this magazine's humor. Which is a tone level reached only recently in Phoenix, according to the last enthusiastic issue of the JOURNAL preceding its unforecast demise.

And they had a right to be proud and enthusiastic. If they can do only half of what they claim they're willing to guarantee, and are so over-run with paying pre-clears and students that even Tom Esterbrook (L. Ron Hubbard in disguise) has had to join their staff after hanging the former editor, that tower you see to the west (or east, for Californians), Bub, isn't a mountain--it's the HDRF, HASI, etc., etc., "going up notch by notch".

With the demise of The JOURNAL also comes other changes--such as the death, too, of the short-lived FOUNDATION BULLETINS. Both of these advertising brochures have been incorporated into a new "magazine" called ABILITY, which looks pretty much like some of the less carefully produced JOURNALS. Of the eight pages, only eight of them are devoted to advertising and promotion. In a box on (we suppose) Page 5, the editor, John Sanborn, says ABILITY combines the Journal of Scientology, HDRF Bulletins, Certainty, and the Professional Auditor's Bulletins, the last two of which have been published in London.

ABILITY, the box further states, will be published twice monthly. The one published on the first of the month will be ABILITY MAJOR and the one on the 15th of the month will be ABILITY MINOR. The box didn't say if the first issue was a minor or major one.

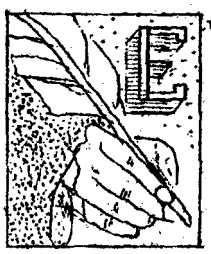
Future issues, the editor states, will be in a new pocket-sized format.

The change in name has inaugurated no change in price. ABILITY--MAJOR AND MINOR--like the JOURNAL and FOUNDATION BULLETINS, will be only $8.50 a year.

Everything That Exists Has a Point to It, A Zeroing, a Now -- Which Is Our Destiny

By Philip Friedman

Consonants Are Soul Mates, and Vowels the Soul



EVERYTHING that exists has a point to it. That point is its mean. A meaning is an averaging --is a middling--is a centering--is a polarizing--is a focalizing--is a zeroing -- from whence all emerges and to which all returns. There is a destination that shapes our ends. Zero is our destiny.

Everything has an intent, a purpose, an aim, an objective--and that is to resolve to zero. The act of meaning may be objective or subjective. The point of meaning is always zero. It is the medium in which life begins and ends.

Zero is the go-between, the intercessor, the mediator, the midwife, the catalyst, the nothing and the all, the Christ and the Godhead, the Alpha and the Omega, the infinite and the absolute.

This, in plain words, is the plain meaning of everything. Opposites have their meaning point in the attraction of the nuptial embrace and their neutralization into a zero. Likes, repelling each other, have their meaning point in the void formed between them. The contents of the smallest atom, as well as that of the entire atmosphere, are loomed from zeros within zeros, in whole and in part.

So, also, languages are loomed alike. The vowels in the words are their meaning points. The ancient Chaldean language, in which the Old Testament was written, consisted of consonants only --no vowels, no words, no sentences. The vowels, the mother letters, that gave birth to the consonants, were, for some reason, hidden.

The School of Scholars, who translated the original Chaldean text, supplied various points and markings to the consonants, in order to indicate the missing vowels, which, in their opinion, would give the correct meaning to the unpointed letters. From this was finally produced the King James version of the Bible--with accent on the version.

Now comes Charles Lathrop Warn, D.Lit., from California, who brings us a new translation and a new meaning to the Bible, by supplying a different set of points--another set of vowels--to the original Chaldean. Our present translation, he says, is the ninth in so many different cycles in the rise and fall of civilization. The Ninth is drawing to a close; a tenth might usher in another Period of Renaissance.

The Chaldean written letters G D S N W H R, continues Dr. Warn, may, by using the same vowels but spacing differently, be translated into two contradictory statements, i.e.: "GoD iS No WHeRe" and "GoD iS NoW HeRe".

That these two statements are both true, and are NOT contra-indicating, is the hidden truth in language. "No where" and "Now here" have the same intrinsic meaning when the Law, the Zero, is grasped. Now, the present, is the zero point in time. Now is never here and always here. God, the nothing-all, is really both "No where" and "Now here".

Upon a little personal investigation, the fact dawns that a change of vowels only modifies but does not change the fundamental function of the consonants. Furthermore, the addition of more vowels to a word, or a change in the position of the letters, likewise does not change the basic conception of the word. The vowels only point the words to their specialized meaning. English is apparently no exception to show the biological evolution of words.

Let us start with a simple example, taking the consonants S N to which we are to add any of the

vowels: a, e, i, o, u, w, and y--all of which are interchangeable. Note from the following how the essential meaning, the Essene essence, of S N always remains the same, I.E.--the nascent positive expression from a center point.

Whereas, Son is a nascent positive expression from a mother center, Sin is father sent. Sun is from a solar focus. Soon is from the zero point of present time. Sane is from the brain. Sign is from the hand--the signature. Sine is the positive relationship of the vertical element in trigonometry.

Noose is that still tied umbilically. Nose and its Latin Naso and its Scotch Nese are expressed from the face. News is the first of happenings. Ense or Ens means additional--on the plus side. Nesia is a suffix--an addition, as in Indonesia. Suan pan is a Chinese adding machine. Sino means Chinese-- a prolific race for adding sons. Sown is to have scattered or expressed one's seed.

San is Sin in Greek. Syn is sin and means to be with. Sin is son in Polish. Sen-sen, in Egyptian, means to fraternize, another word for "to be with" and manifest the positive. Sen-sen is the name of a breath perfume which positively helps the opposite sexes to be with one another. Sinai was the mount with God, and expressed the first Commandment. Seen is the birth of an expression of light. Swain is a youth or a boy, and Swoon is what can happen when present with a female. Swan is symbolic of an expression of poetry and grace, floating in the watery mother fluid. Soniou, in Brittany, also expresses love songs and poetry.

Sayon is a garb of war--by way of positive action--the beginning of a malefactor. Sinew and Swine, both positively incline. Sain is to make a sign of a cross--to heal--to bless--to be beneficent. Seine is a vertical hanging net--vertical is positive. Sina or Senna is a physic drug that goes down and through--mainly manly. Sani means sound and healthy--creative.

Naus is a ship tossed up at sea like a foetus on the amniotic waters and Nausea is to toss up, or express, one's food. Aniso and Anis mean unequal--dissimilar--which describes the positive reaction from the negative mother. The Anise herb expels a positive aroma. Ensue is to follow--to come out of. Anus is the end point of the expressive posterior alimentary canal. Aenous means like red brass--red is a positive expression of color. Eosin is a rose-red dye.

The name Enos means man or through. Aenous, Oeneus, Eneas, Inuus, Auson, Iaseon, and Usan are male names of Kings and Deities. Oasean is like an oasis--an expression of life out of a desert. Onus is a charge--a duty--a service--a giving-off function. Oons expresses exclamation.

Unease and uneasy describe the restlessness of the sperm and the son to be born. Unsay is to renounce--to go back to zero--renunciation--rebirth. Unsee, to fail to see, is birth's blindness. Unwise is the son's lack of wisdom, or true knowledge. Unuse is a leaving unused, a throwing off, an expression. Usine is a factory--a creative medium expressing goods.

Insee is the same masculine action in relation to light--to see into. Insea is to enclose or mingle with the negative mother sea. Ins are ramifications--rams are males--certain positive peculiarities of manifestation.

So it seems that the consonants in words are soul mates and the vowels the soul. Because God made man like Himself, we have the Latin Homo meaning man and also meaning like. From the Hebrew we get Ish also meaning man and like. From Egypt we derive Ape, again signifying both man and like. "Gods and mortals from one source have sprung." Man is a mean, is a God.

Before building the Tower of Babel, we all babbled alike.

For most persons, it takes a library of books from which they attain to knowledge. However, many men were inspired to greatness by only one book. A few others obtained the light from a lone chapter, and fewer still from a single sentence from a sage. It is an approach to genius to get it from a word. To Omar Khayyam, "a single letter were the clue".

Paradoxically, for those who can know all from a point and know a point from all, there always will be more to it. The mark of zero is a strange language. If you don't get the point, you don't get the meaning.

-eØe-

Ten pounds of ash from burned ermine has the same market value as 10 pounds of ash from burned burlap--Devil's Sage Box.

Freud's Greatest Contribution to Man Also Has Aroused the Greatest Protest

By Art Coulter, M.D.

Sex Repression as Child May Be Neurosis Cue

SIGMUND FREUD is best known for his work on sex. It is also that phase of his work that has aroused (and still arouses) the strongest protest. Yet even his opponents now concede he contributed much in this area, as well as in so many others. Whether one agrees or not, his ideas are worth hearing and knowing about.

That sexual disturbances are the root of many emotional problems may seem difficult to believe at first hearing. Yet consider:

1. Sexual prowess or attractiveness has a profound effect on self-esteem.

2. Sexual activity is the most intense source of pleasure, and the enjoyment of that pleasure is often thwarted.

3. Sexual activity, for most women, leads in many cases to pregnancy, childbirth, and motherhood, which is both her fulfillment and her greatest trial. For most men, it leads to domestic obligations, which restrict their freedom of action, as well as to the delights of fatherhood.

4. Physiologically, the sex hormones are involved in puberty, the menstrual cycle, and the change of life for women, and are related to the strength and virility of men.

5. Society has a vital stake in sexual activity (it means race survival) and exercises that stake in laws, customs, and taboos.

One of the striking features about sexual disturbances is that they are repressed. Many a reader, taking a serious look at this area for the first time, will probably feel at first: "Well, maybe so, but this doesn't apply to me." And he will be quite honest and sincere in feeling it. Only after he looks more deeply will he begin to find that: "Yes, I do have a sexual problem", and "By golly, it does have a relation to my anxiety (or aggressiveness, or insecurity, or guilt, etc.)".

It should be stressed that Freud's ideas on sex were not speculative, but grew out of extensive observations on neurotic patients in psychoanalysis. Later, they were confirmed by direct observation of children. The reader himself can check their validity by observing the child's activities in the sexual sphere.

Freud's first discovery was that the child has a sexual life from birth. This discovery was quite shocking to Victorian ears and even today arouses disbelief in many when first stated. Yet it can be confirmed easily by observing children. They will be seen to masturbate at a very early age, and suckling at the mother's breast gives them both food and pleasure. Of course, the sexual life of an infant is a vague and undeveloped affair, but it is quite clearly present and appears to be of major importance to him.

Freud distinguished three phases in the sexual development of the child:

1. An oral phase--from which derives later feelings of dependency (and insecurity if there are disturbances).

2. An anal phase--from which derives later tendencies to "being clean", or, in ideas, "being clear" as well as pleasure in "getting rid of" or "destroying".

3. A genital phase--which leads to self-love--narcissism as opposed to egotism. Later, it leads into another important phase--the Oedipal situation*.

One of the interesting theories resulting from this discovery was that sexual aberrations are simply a distortion of infantile sexuality. Whether this theory is so or not, it at any rate offers an interesting and provocative explanation for the "sex crimes" that seem

---

* "Oedipal" is derived from "Oedipus Rex", a Greek tragedy in which a king's son kills his father and marries his own mother, all unknowingly.

so horrifying and difficult to understand otherwise.

After about the age of 5--give or take a year--the child enters into an apparent period of "latency", during which his sexual activity appears to decrease. Actually, it does not--it simply is more strongly repressed. The reason for it is the Oedipal situation.

Very simply, the Oedipal situation is this: A child experiences undeveloped but definite sexual desires. If a boy, these tend naturally to be directed toward his mother. If a girl, toward her father.

Such desires lead the child into "rivalry" with the parent of the same sex--boy with father, girl with mother. Since father is important to the boy, and quite obviously bigger and stronger, this leads to feelings of anxiety and guilt. Indeed, Freud maintained that all feelings of guilt have their origin in the Oedipal situation.

Whether this is so or not should be regarded with "benevolent skepticism" for the time being. Freud further maintained that because of these guilt feelings, the entire Oedipal situation is repressed. If this is so, then it would not be remembered easily by the average man, but could be found only after a thorough search. If such a search is made, and the Oedipal situation not found, Freud's hypothesis then can be judged false. Personally, I can report it definitely was present in my own case, although I would have denied this had I not looked for it. And certainly, it seems natural enough.

Freud further reported that in every case of neurosis, he found an "Oedipal complex", and that when this was resolved, the neurosis was cured. His findings have been confirmed by thousands of other observers now, in documented case studies kept on record at the Psychoanalytic Institute in Chicago and other places all over the world.

Those who have sexual problems, or emotional disturbances, may find it worth while to give a thorough exploration to this area. In my own case and those of others personally observed, the results have been of value.

(This is the Second of a series on the Life and Works of Sigmund Freud, by Dr. Coulter. The next article will take up "The Super-ego".)

THE MISSIONARY AND THE MIRRORS

By Doug Simcoe

Once a gentle missionary sailed to Darkest Africa
To teach the savage natives the Divinity of Men.
Among the many trinkets which he brought with him as gifts,
He had a large supply of mirrors from the local 5-&-10.

The savages seemed peaceful, but their "war-paint" made them horrid,
As they turned out to receive him with a roasted side of beef.
And, encouraged by their friendliness, the missionary handed them
All mirrors, being careful first to give one to their chief.

But as each gazed in his mirror, he gave forth a scream of terror,
Stood transfixed in utter horror at beholding such a face;
Then they from them flung the mirrors, shouting each one to the other,
"Scatter! Run! Retreat! Take cover! There are devils in this place!"

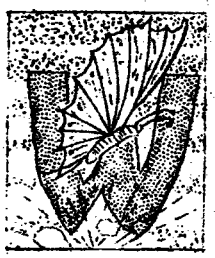
The missionary in dismay attempted to allay their fear,
Exhorting, "There's no devil here, 'tis each yourself you see."
But with senseless rage and hatred, drove they him with spears and curses
From the village. He escaped their wrath by diving in the sea.

And so the gentle missionary returned from Darkest Africa,
Reflecting, "How like savages we civilized folk have been;
Our hates and fears are mirror-smashing. Life this truth doth urge upon us:
Free is he who knows that seeing is more see-er than seen."

In Running Pre-clear, Always Ask Him To Look at Problems in Present Time

By Pearl Hennick, D.D.

Thetan, Accepting All As Truth, Falls Prey to Ills



WE ALL ask, at some time or other: "How did we get into the mess we're in? And if we get out of it, how do we know we're not going to get into it again?" Well, the answer to that has become pretty clear to me in the past few months, working along with it.

It appears that in the beginning, Man knew—and knew that he knew. He didn't know why he knew, or anything like that, because he had no REASON to. So, our bridge, we found, was REASON.

We find that a thetan can only believe and understand truth, honesty, and decency. That's all he knows that exists. Until he found otherwise, or can find otherwise, he can understand only truth. MEST, however, makes mistakes, yet the thetan looks at these actions of MEST and says: "This is right."

A body is composed of ridges garnered over hundreds of thousands of years. One of these ridges—some part of the body—is going to get restimulated, and will say: "I'm broken". The thetan, believing only in truth, will accept this, and part of the body feels like it's broken. Here we have arthritis—any kind of pain that man can conceive.

If you can imagine a body that is being animated by a thetan, and each one of the ridges in that body—each cell, containing lifetimes of knowledge—each one of them saying different things—and the thetan taking all of them for absolute truths, then you can understand how the body got into the condition it's in. When the thetan looked, and saw all those things happening, he didn't know why—because he had no reason to ask why. It comes back to reason.

As we pull a thetan out, and by him changing his own considerations, making his own considerations, and deciding when and if he wants to make a consideration, then he can look at MEST and realize that in MEST, there are such things as time and space, and that MEST can make a mistake. When he realizes this, he can look at a ridge, and when it says, "I'm broken," he can say, "Yes, you were broken back in 1620—but not now."

The thetan never made a mistake—he only considered that other things didn't make mistakes, and this got him all confused. He considers everything else is right and, like him, basically good, and therefore, he tries to be right and good, too. That's how he got into the mess he's in in this universe. When you pull your preclear out in that direction, he'll never get in that mess again, because he'll look at things, and say, "That's right for you, but it isn't necessarily right for me." That makes him free to go on and make his own decisions without considering your considerations, other than to consider you as a human being and allow you the right to be right or wrong for you as you see fit, and allow himself to be right or wrong as he sees fit.

What condition should your preclear be in? Your preclear should be able to create, start, change, stop, and destroy all particles at will. He should know, see, and be.

What condition is your preclear in? You ask him what would happen to him if he was in better condition all along the line; never what would happen to him if he were in a worse condition. At all times, you're sitting there, looking at your preclear, knowing the condition he should be in, knowing the condition he's in now, and the route in between. And your bridge from now to the condition he should be in will be somewhere along the line of reasons—reasons he will give you why he's not in that condition now.

That pretty well covers the theory. I'm now going to try and give a brief resume of the type of questions you would ask in this technique. These questions, given in groups, can be alternated, changed, shifted in any way you wish—but always on the UP side. Once in a great while you may ask a downward question, but only so the preclear can look at the way he considers now.

You start in by asking the preclear what is his problem. Your next question would be, "What would happen to you if you didn't have it?" Or, "How do you feel about that consideration right now?" Al-

ways start off with one of these two questions, because the only reason he's got what he's got is because if he didn't have it, he thinks he'd have something worse somewhere along the line.

When we get his idea of what would happen to him if he didn't have the problem, we try to get his considerations about the things he thinks would happen to him if he didn't have the problem. If necessary, we delve into it deeper by asking: "Who had the problem? When? When was then? When is now?" Let's don't go into the past very much, but get the fastest answer he can give you.

Suppose you ask, "Who had this problem?

And he replies, "Father."

"O. K. When did Father have it; the first answer that comes into your mind?"

"I was two."

"O. K. Who had the problem then?"

"Father."

"Who has it now?"

"I do."

"When was then?...When is now?...When was then?...When is now?...Who had the problem then?...Did that give you a reason to have it then... Does that give you a reason to have it now?...And how does that seem to you now?...How do you feel about it now?... Who was it had it then?...And who has it now?...Do you have a reason to have it now?...Do you REALLY have a reason to have it now?...How do you feel about that consideration?"

You see, you're always asking the person to look at his PRESENT TIME considerations--and then choose whether he wants to change them or not. Does he still have a reason to have it? O. K. If he does, let him have it. We don't care. And we don't care from where he thinks, or where he gets his answers, or anything else.

You also pick up counter-considerations. You ask the pre-clear, and find out Father had the condition then, and you say, "Well, how did Father feel about that? Now, let's don't get the idea of what we think Father thought or felt, or how Father acted like he thought or felt. The first thing you think of--how did Father feel about that?"

"Well, he thought I was a little dickens," or something like that.

You see, it isn't important what Father really thought, but what the pre-clear thought Father thought--or considered Father considered. We all know that we think people are thinking things about us when they're not thinking that at all--but that is the thing that bothers the pre-clear; what he thinks the person is thinking or feeling, and not what the person is ACTUALLY thinking or feeling. That gets the pre-clear out of the other fellow's universe, as we have known this problem to be; he looks at his consideration of what the other fellow's consideration was, and pretty soon he will tell you exactly what the other fellow's REAL considerations were. It wasn't what he had considered it to be all along, at all. And that is interesting because it proves beyond a shadow of a doubt that we all know what the other fellow is thinking --whether we know we know or not.

Another thing we want to get in there in addition to our counter-considerations is reason--and when (then and now). You can run past lives that way, and you can run other planets that way--but always wind up running the condition on THIS planet.

Perhaps the pre-clear says, "Well, I was killed in a space ship that crashed on Earth."

You ask, "When was that?" The first number that comes into his mind. Then you ask, "When is now?...When was then?... When is now?...Where were you then?... Where are you now?"...And if necessary: "What were you wearing then?" First thing that comes into his mind; you don't care whether it's true or not. Soon he will be pretty well present right there in the room with you.

That seems to be about the gimmick of the whole thing. On com. lags, as I told you earlier, I don't wait for them. If the pre-clear starts just sitting there, trying to figure out an answer--well, if he figures more than 30 seconds for an answer, I wouldn't accept it anyway. I won't accept that in real life, either.

One of the very important things to run is the person allowing the other person the right to be right for himself in present time. This does not mean he is going to allow that person to do what the

About the Author

THIS is the second article on processing "Considerations" by Pearl Hennick, D.D., of Phoenix, who is getting excellent results with this technique, and reports of equally rapid success from others who have listened to the tape from which this article was transcribed. In a later article, Mrs. Hennick will show that the thetan--the one that can "be three feet behind a head"--is not the optimum being, but only a level slightly above MEST; that in processing for a theta clear, one is merely trying to trade one agreement for another. -- EDITOR.

person wants to do--just allow the person the right.

I was running a preclear once who felt it her duty to warn a friend that she had a dress she thought other people might make fun of. She felt she would be causing the girl to be embarrassed in public if she didn't tell her about it.

You pick that up with: "How would this other girl feel if you told her about it?...And how would that make you feel?...Now, how would your feeling that way make her feel?...And how would that make you feel?... All right, now how would you feel if you knew she liked the dress? . . . How would that make her feel?... And how does she feel about it?...And how do you feel about it?" Getting them in the end to allow this other person to wear the dress, because, after all, there are a lot of other people's considerations besides mine --whether I like it or not, other people might. Allow her the right to wear the dress if SHE likes it--not interfere because I think SOMEONE ELSE might criticise it.

In allowing the other fellow to be right at all times FOR HIMSELF, you're allowing yourself to be right FOR YOU at that particular moment. No one ever is wrong--no matter what they do, it's right for that person at that particular moment.

The thing that got us into trouble was our considering that the other fellow, being right, made me wrong if he thought opposite to what I thought--but this isn't so. His idea of right is right for him now. Mine is right for me now. And each allows the other to change, even within the next few seconds. We may or may not say so--but for each of us, what we do right now is right for each of us at the particular moment we do it. In that way, the other fellow cannot invalidate you, and you cannot invalidate him.

Another thing is running the thetan versus the body. "How do you feel about the situation?...Now, how does the body feel about it?... All right, how do you feel about the body?...How does the body feel about you?... How do you feel about the way the body feels about you?...How does your body feel about the way you feel about the body?... What'd happen to you if you liked the body?...What would happen to the body if you liked it?...What does the body want from you?...And what do you want from the body?...Could you control the body better if you had affinity for it?...Would it like that?...Would you like that?...Would you like the consideration the body has now?...How does the body feel about that?...And how do you feel about the way the body feels?"

You can ask these questions without limit. Anything that comes up--and however you want to handle it--feel your way as you go. As you can see, it is a technique where the auditor has to LOOK every second of the time. He must know what his pre-clear is doing. He must be on his toes and keep the pre-clear making considerations.

And that's all there is to it--keep your pre-clear moving all the time, and don't let him have a com. lag.

-eØe-

You can fill short columns many ways.This is one.

STUDENTS TO WATCH HUBBARD AUDIT ON TELEVISION SCREEN

Would you like to see yourself on television?

If this is one of your suppressed desires, you need suffer frustration no longer. In Phoenix, they have it all arranged for your debut.

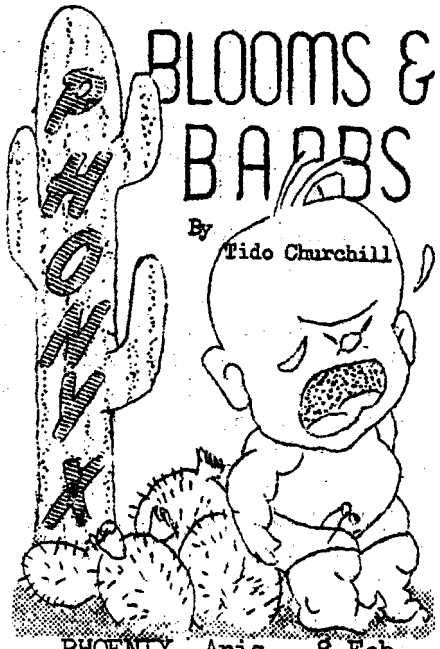
How? Very simple. First you break down the barrier of having L. Ron Hubbard audit you in his office. This auditing (according to the latest advice from Phoenix) is all televised--and not in mock-up, either. They have, or will have, T-V cameras and everything.

Then, when your auditor tells you to BE three feet behind your head, you go a bit farther and BE in front of the big screen in the classroom, where all the students can watch Rev. Ron audit your body. For the students, it's a demonstration of HOW TO AUDIT. For you, it's the attainment of a goal--and even if you don't come out of the session an operating thetan, you may be able to recommend yourself--after the sneak-review--for a T-V job that will make you rich and famous.

This system of T-V'ing Dr. Ron's sessions replaces former monitoring installations, in which two-way speakers into auditing rooms permitted Dr. Hubbard to check up on the auditing techniques of his students and auditors--as was used in the Camden school. Now, instead of Dr. Ron watching the students, it'll be the students watching Dr. Ron. Plus you--you lucky "star".

-eØe-

Have you read Page 33 yet?



PHOENIX, Ariz., 8 Feb.-- The word "unification", which was used to describe the December Conference in Phoenix, also fits other activities going on here at the present time. A new publication called "Ability", under the editorship of John Sanborn, now combines the previous "Journal of Scientology" and the "Dianetics Bulletins". A preview of issue No. 1, due to be mailed this week, reveals that "Ability"-- at least in its maiden copy-- has relinquished little, if any, of the abundant advertising found in former HASI publications.

To be combined also in the near future, under one roof, are the several buildings now being used by the HASI as offices, training quarters, and processing rooms. The one exception will probably be the Church of Scientology at 403 East Roosevelt. The new headquarters will occupy what is now a large guest lodge, which is in the process of being remodeled and renovated. The new quarters are in the same vicinity as present HASI anchor points. Your reporter sincerely hopes that upon completion, this extensive enterprise will be better able to withstand the alterisness that has beset so many previous mock-ups. And she further hopes that the MEST front will be adequate to meet the expectancy level of all the faithful who will make the pilgrimage to Phoenix.

Freddie Sutton and Vernon (Chubby) Crank, of Scientology Consultants, returned recently from San Francisco where they completed arrangements for the first branch office of Scientology Consultants; Crank will open and direct this office in the near future. Emphasis will be placed on introducing Scientology into business and industry in the Bay Area. Several processing commitments were successfully fulfilled during the course of their visit. Freddie Sutton and Bob Churchill will continue in the Phoenix office.

Independent auditors, such as Scientology Consultants, seem to be making their presence felt in Phoenix. Five hours of free individual processing, to be done by Clinical Course students, was offered to all interested persons recently by the HASI. More recently, a half-price intensive ($250) was announced by the HASI. This also was to be done by student auditors of the Clinical Course. No data is available to your reporter as to the number of takers.

The first intrepid pair of missionaries from the Church of Scientology, John and Tucker Farrell, fared forth the other day to Puget Sound where they will found a mission in Seattle. Upon completion of this assignment, they will go to Australia to conduct a conference of the HASI, probably in the early part of May. All blooms and no barbs to the Farrells.

Recent "vacationers" from the HASI staff include: Dale Kathary and Bob Nichols.

Ron continues to give his Wednesday evening free public lecture, including an hour of group processing. The lecture is now being advertised in the daily newspaper, and increased attendance has necessitated a move to the Monroe School Auditorium. Individual processing by Ron before a TV camera is a recent innovation at the Clinical Course, which enables students to observe "the maestro" in action without the pre-clear's being hindered by the observation.

A large advertisement, sponsored by the Church of Christ, appeared in the local paper, challenging "instantaneous" healing, and offering $1,000 reward for proof of same. We are informed that IRH intends to reply to this at his public lecture tomorrow night (February 9). A very large turnout seems indicated.

"Non-MEST communication processing" is under investigation by Ron and his experimental auditors; startling results are expected, and we will report on this in the next issue.

A bloom to Carl Harr and Lorraine Haldeman for the opening of a new Scientology Center last month in Portland. Best wishes for a successful future.

Wonder what's happened to the CECS? We hope.

Scientology Consultants

4025 N. 24th Street
Phoenix, Arizona

Professional Processing of Individuals, Groups, Business and Industrial Personnel.

Freddie D. Sutton
V. Carroll Crank
Robert M. Churchill

Information on request.
CRestwood 4-8041

PLOWING UP the FIELD

The secret is out! It seems that on Dec. 5, LAST YEAR, there was an Eastern Conference held in Washington, D.C., attended by such stellar worthies as Dr. Bill Young, Ralph Swanson, Sylvan Stein, Carole Yeager, Dick Ferg, Al and Mary Kozak, the Road Show crowd, Perry Miller, Len Hamilton, Lyle Sudrow, Esther Matthews, S. Philip Bennett, and Maxine Bassman. Agreement to give free auditing to other auditors who requested it seems to have been the ONE idea that got past the veto stage. Maybe we got the news late because they think we, too, are in the KNOWING band...Herbert Druker, who's been Airmanning at Carswell Air Base, Tex., for Lo! these many moons, has been transferred back to New York. And since this is close to Herb's old home, it somewhat offsets the bad weather he'll run into and the fact he had to miss the Second Mid-West Conference...

Martha Courtis reports they so enjoyed their Florida vacation that they're making arrangements to move down there in a year or so. Ann Arbor, Mich., won't be quite the same without the Courtises...And while we're on the subject of Florida, visitors to Saint Clem's Florida Pearly Gates during the holiday season include Winnie and David Westlake; Dr. Robert and Mary Wilhelm and daughters, Kathy and Chris, of Chicago; Refa and Kenneth Postel of Detroit; Connie Godfrey of New York; and Johnny Braden of Norfolk, Va.... Duane Leazenby has moved into a house trailer at North Highlands, Calif., and that makes us neighbors. We've been living on a wheeled-foundation for more than nine years, now...

Bessie McIlvaine of Fort Worth delayed sending in her ABERREE subscription a long time, hoping to write and tell us how much she, too, liked fried mush. And that reminds us: when we were guests of Pearl and Carroll Hennick in their new Phoenix home during the Congress, one of the surprises they'd cooked up for us was fried mush. Which was a Hennick initiation into the delicacy, but now they swear they're converts ...And to Marjorie Sapp of Atlanta, Ga., who has named her most "retiring" goldfish "Alphia" because he/it is a "rather rakish appearing critter that retires under a lily pad and refuses to come unless oatmeal is provided", try coaxing him/it out with mush, and see if he's deserving of the name...

A late January visitor to The ABERREE office was Charley Bartleson of San Antonio, who was in Enid to check on whether the students at Vance Air Base had worn the soles off their shoes from dragging their feet while test-flying the two-engined planes. Whether he sold the Air Base any shoes or not, we don't know, but he did sell us on how badly he needed Infinite Card No. 39...And another Infinite, A.L. Kitselman of Reno, Nev., was sent Card No. 41 just a day or two after his 41st birthday. Of course, he didn't ask for No. 41, and we didn't know it was his 41st birthday--but "infinity" is a pretty potent piece of "space"...

And while on the subject of that "divorce capital", "Judge" (No. 41) Kitselman has offered--for $888.88--to teach anyone ALL that Hubbard knows, and in knowing, he says, the "student" will find himself free to become famous, rich, and a leader of men. All that's needed is 10 days of free time, a ticket to Reno, and the $888.88, of course. (More details in the next issue; this one's crowded.) ...Jerry Knowlton says that about mid-March, they'll have a new B.Scn.(Baby Scientologist) around their Chicago apartment, and we hope he/she is as good a one as his/her father...A. E. Van Vogt has moved the Hubbard Dianetic Center in Hollywood to a "quieter location". They're now at 7089 Hawthorne Avenue...

Jim Welgos says he hopes Alabama eventually will give him permission to issue students of his "Lessons in Living" the degree of "Nexologist"--but he's giving himself six years to change his plans. Also, to graduate students who can pass a test by demonstrating "such things as control of weather, fire walking, gravity, light, etc." We wonder if he also can teach the Publisher to get up and light the fire on cold mornings cheerfully...And then there are those who objected to our saying the CECS was a lot of "b.s.(Barrett-Steves)" on the grounds that Steves had his job first. O.K., turn the letters around, we don't care.

Apparently, the vocabulary pertinent to Scientology puzzles a few of our readers. So, in a spirit of revenge or rodomontade, C.F.Evans of Enid wished on us the word "serendipity". Two weeks and 17 dictionaries later, we discovered it meant having the gift of finding valuable things not sought for. Which isn't us. ...Dr. John Galusha, of Pueblo, Colo.--still "on vacation" from the HASI--is processing in Wickenberg, Ariz... On her way home to Cairo, Ill., our first preclear (1952), Joyce Cantwell, stopped to see if her first auditor really does have the horns they told her in Phoenix that he has. Her son, Bob, was with her.

Dear Editor—

"Dear DEVIL:

"As the current issue of the ABERREE was handled with the tenderness and restraint of an over-heated cobra, I NOW know how you earned your nickname. SOAP OPERA ON SEX was the most delightful bit of devilment I have ever read, and should anyone with a mislaid sense of humor take umbrage at your spoofing, quote Don Marquis:

"'A goof
Can't spoof'."

--Marjorie Sapp, East Point, Ga.

"A dianeticist since the First Book opened and at last successfully crowded out by Scientologists, my efforts have been redirected into writing a book. This book, now in the hands of a publisher, will be titled 'How to be a Scientologist', And while it's guaranteed to make a Scientologist out of anyone in a very short time, I'm nevertheless magnanimous enough to give the readers of ABERREE a brief summary of its subject matter, that they'll achieve that lofty goal suggested by its title--and thereby kill some of my book sales...Maybe the ABERREE will find in it something commendable, if only the spelling:

"1. What to Wear--a Scientologist must never be seen when not wearing a smile. The purpose of the Perpetual Smile is two-fold: (a) it implies a superior state of being to that of the ordinary aberree (Ed. Note--there is no 'ordinary' ABERREE) who is fortunate enough to be honored by the presence of such a personage; and (b) It is one of the best defenses against invalidation.

"2. How to Handle Invalidation--(a) Preventing invalidation before it gets a chance: Having just chanted to a layman the customary litany, 'Scientology is wonderful, scientology is wonderful, scientology is wonderful', the layman might be low-toned enough to invalidate the invalidator before he has a chance to ask embarrassing questions. The moment you spot a look of curiosity... remark, in calm conversational tone, that you were up on Mars all last week-end. This not only changes the subject but, if the layman happens to be a dianetic auditor who cured a case of cancer in a few minutes, even he will be made to feel pretty small.

"(b) How to invalidate after the fact: If the layman is aberrated enough to ask a direct question, such as, 'Have you cured any psychosomatics lately?' all you have to do is turn the Perpetual Smile on one of your colleagues, and--this is important!--widen the smile. Do not make the mistake of answering your questioner; the widened smile speaks for you. It says, in effect, 'Dear, dear. These aberrees. Oh, well...'

"(c) How to cope with persistent invalidation: If the layman will not accept on faith your statement that scientology is wonderful (which should be proof enough for anybody), then go ahead and be specific. You'll always be perfectly safe as long as you speak only about a case you treated and say nothing whatever about the processing. For example, suppose he asks what you've cured. All you have to do is describe the horrible condition one of your cases was in. Then stop. If your questioner grows more insistent, describe the case in more detail. It will seldom be necessary to do this more than three or four times before he gives up. But we live in an aberrated society and that means there are a number of people who still must have some evidence in order to form an opinion. And so, it's best for the aspiring scientologist to learn the next step. And in this step we tell our overly-curious inquisitor: (a) 'I cleared up the case'; or (b) 'He felt better'. Remember, keep it vague!

"3. What to Do When in the Wrong --That this is a catch question will be obvious to any alert student who hopes one day to become a scientologist. The answer, of course, is that there's nothing to do when wrong, because a scientologist can't be wrong...

"4. How to Handle a Dissenter--Infidels, blasphemers, nonbelievers must not be allowed to speak out. One of these, who had the lack of foresight to express an opinion of his own regarding the holy subject (a reader of CADA, named Lundberg) was scientologically dealt with by another reader who answered every one of Lundberg's arguments to wit:

'...if you are going to allow these dissenters in, to stink up the works, please don't send me the issues containing their evil.' Very scientologically spoken. But not, I'm afraid, to be compared with the fine subtlety of a true scientologist that was contained in another letter in the same issue and which took care of the base Lundberg expertly. I quote:

"'Your letter of September 4, 1954, with reference to the CADA journal has come to my attention... We wish to call to your attention the letter you published in the copy we received written by Lundberg. The HASI feels that the printing of this letter was most ill-advised...For this reason we are unable to accept your offer of arranging an exchange of publications at this time..."

"I've seen no opposition squelcher to compare with this masterpiece...Touche! (Which is French for 'Touch something in the room--never mind getting well!')

"P. S. I'm not a dissenter myself, but something smells.'--Jim Bartley, New York, N.Y.

"I enjoyed the first issue because it didn't take itself so stiff-shirtedly! Most new therapies or cults have a tendency to be on the defensive and thus lacking in good humor. I'm eclectic in all my beliefs; have done much independent research in psychological and occult matters and follow no definite school of thought. For years I've worked on an idea of my own and feel it'll take 15-20 years before I can put it into practice.

"Excellent Art Coulter's article on Freud. Glad to see the ABERREE a magazine of intelligence and diversified opinions. A therapist should study all schools of thought. If he sticks to one and refuses to read other therapeutic literature he is of necessity limited in experience and knowledge."--Leo Martello, New York, N.Y.

"The disagreements, estrangements, etc., which have taken place in the world of Dianetics-Scientology are a sure sign that there must be something seriously wrong with the basic claims made, as the very essence of these claims was that the doctrines freed people from the faults that have caused so much strife in the world. However, this does not mean to say that there is not much to be learnt from it, or that important discoveries have not been made. Books, such as 'A Doctor's Report on Dianetics', indicate that such discoveries have been made; but they also indicate that L.R.H. is quite a fallible and aberrated human being, with a tendency to let ideas run away with him...

"His attempts to stop his followers from reading your publication is a very unhealthy sign (remember Hitler and the foreign radio?) and in contradiction with earlier attitudes in which, apparently, it was correct to have a sense of humor and criticize freely according to one's own opinions...

"Just what has been discovered and really proved well enough to

> "We of the Church believe:
>
> "That all men have inalienable rights to think freely, to talk freely, to write freely their own opinions and to counter or utter or write upon the opinions of others."
>
> --From the Creed of the Church of Scientology.

convinc[illegible] unscientific mind? [illegible] is just conjecture from th[illegible] L. R. H.?

"I [illegible] run a series of articles [illegible] following lines: Start at [illegible] and scientifically [illegible] facts, which indicate or [illegible] conclusions...In reading the [illegible] of L.R.H., although one may agree that most of what he says about other religions, etc., is true...if any person like myself tries to get at the real truth about these matters, all that really happens is that we get an invitation to pay some sort of high fee to take some kind of course...I wrote to the British branch some time ago, asking for actual details to be published of cases of people recalling past lives. I was told that they are only interested in 'techniques' for improving mankind.

"By what process (if any) were the conclusions reached about the eight dynamics? How about a little explanation of the Logics and Axioms? I do not think they are very clear to most people. How about a little explanation of how they were arrived at?...There is an entire lack of anything tangible to make Scientology convincing to anybody who is not caught in a wave of faith in L.R.H. and this is not just because the ideas are unusual and startling, for many people are ready to believe that there must be some extraordinarily different explanation of this universe than the more conventional ideas founded on superstition...

"The fact that you remain in many ways so loyal to Scientology is more convincing that there is 'something in it' than testimony by people with a fanatical belief. It is to people such as you that outsiders must turn for the real truth..." -- E. T. Vanner, London, England.

"Since Clem Johnson's tone came up a little, it seems, we don't have a handy target to get mad at us and to be mad at in return. Too bad. We should have SOMETHING to be frustrated about, don't you think? Anybody else want to volunteer to take Clem's place? An interesting game we play, isn't it?" Don Maier, Albany, Ga.

"In Dianetics and Scientology we have been presented with the instrumentalities of peace on earth. There will now be a short pause while the peacemakers wage war on the subject of how peace shall be made, because those who value talk above action fear the way in which headquarters is trying to be responsible for Dianetics and Scientology.

"Thanks, Alphia, for being, having and doing whatever it is you're being, having and doing. May you continue to desire, inhibit and enforce your energy, time and space with increasing affinity, reality and communication. A well-mended fence is easier to sit on than the space between two stools. Editors usually sit too much; hope you're the exception."--Doug Simcoe, Hsbd, Fthr, Rdr, Thkr, Torrance, Calif.

"We have found the 'Aberree' a delightful paper, and hope it continues to fill the need of 'aberrated' people everywhere, as well as any 'clears' too lazy to extend themselves.

"The group here has been meeting three times a week--Tuesday and Friday evenings for adults, Sunday afternoons are for the kids. The number varies, but occasionally we run short of coffee cups (an unpardonable sin among Dianeticists and Scientologists), of which we must have well nigh a quarter-hundred.

"What's this about your departures from the CECS? Don't you know that the CECS cannot be wrong, and that everything done by Barrett and Steves is in very best interest of Dianetics-Scientology? Also, that the HAS-I auditors are the world's best, and that there are several operating thetans on the staff, too? You ought to know better than to disagree with that!

"We wish you luck on the coming Mid-West Convention."--Jerry Knowlton, Chicago, Ill.

"REMOVE MY NAME FROM YOUR SUCKER LIST..."-- Rosalie Goehler, Phillipsburg, Mo.

"It is with pleasure that I began reading the 'Aberree'.

"The back issues that I received are delightful. There is a definite place for the 'Aberree' in our society. Each line of endeavor and thought should have a medium by which the people in that particular line are informed of the activities of the others. Usually there is a journal published by the central organization of each such group. But when the published journal is nothing more than a propaganda and advertising sheet for the products for sale, then it is necessary to look to some other publication.

"Preferably, one like the 'Aberree', full of humor and a great many stuffed-shirt deflaters along with the drier news items.

"I had thought that another publication from down in Florida would do this also, but it seems that it has been lost by the wayside due to 'indecision'...

"Thanks for the #26 in the INFINITES. I feel that I have made the grade, now. (Don't let LRH know that you have this very effective method of making a one-shot clear.)" -- Harold Snell, Albuquerque, N. Mex.

"I hereby apply for membership in the Infinites and the underground organization you are forming. What with the goatee and all, I now refer to you as the Trotzky of Scientology. Just watch out for the man with the pick-axe."--Dave Cysewski, Spokane, Wash.

"I wish to present you with another degree...I refer, of course, to the Past Master's Degree in the GOOFs (Gorblimey Order of Flatterers). You found stuff in my zine that I hadn't put into it!...

"I am rather inclined to go along with your boy Cysewski in his belief that the recent ruckus was by way of experiment, but I went along with the gag because (1) I didn't want to queer the pitch and (2) I enjoy a good fight as well as

Learning Love

THE OPEN WAY
Celina, Tenn.

Four Issues Only $1.00

DEMONSTRATORS

ELECTROPSYCHOMETERS - Used Very Little - Almost New

(1) AR-4 SPECIAL--Contains Standard HM-4 plus "Beep" AR-4. Mathison's users' price, $260.00. Price $175.00

(1) E-AR 400 "Super Model", contains E-400 plus AR-4. Mathison's users' price $480.00. Price $275.00

(1) E-400 "Std. Automatic Reset Model". Mathison's users' price $280. Price . . $180.00

TAPE RECORDERS - Used Very Little - Almost New

(2) Pentron, Model PMC, Net $114.50. Price $105.00

(1) Pentron TR-4. Net $142.50. Price . . $135.00

Also, we have recording tape and many tape recorder accessories. Write for prices.

PARLIN ENGINEERING COMPANY
Sound Division
P. O. Box 382 Lawndale, Calif.

the next guy, providing I'm in it. To me love-making and fighting are strictly participant-type sports. So I almost regret, but not quite, the recent hatchet-burying ceremonies. It was fun while it lasted.

"When you ran that Galaxy T-8 Patrol thing in your usual tongue-in-cheek style I took it for what it seems to be--satire; but since seeing other publications playing it straight, you've got me worried. What goes? The article was so broadly farcial that I was sure at the time that it was entirely so intended, but now I'm wondering if it wasn't perhaps a fast triple-shuffle, with a grain of truth carefully buried in plain sight mixed in with a lot of slap-stick type chaff to confuse the issue. I'm beginning to believe that you really do have horns; no one but a fiend could do this to us!"--Curtis Janke, Sheboygan, Wis.

"I enjoyed reading your paper very much, especially the information on Scientology's pace to maintain the high cost of living.

"I think their stepped-up program will 'categorize' them backwards, as honestly they should return the $500 course fees that they claim are suspended in value unless rejuvenated by transfusions of $25 for pros. How can a system survive with feet of clay and a swimming pool?"--Sam Solaryk, Fort Frances, Ontario.

"Why don't you get out of that barren and benighted bivouac called Oklahoma and move to Peoria? We're having lots of fun!

"George and Ann Seidler arrived in Peoria in October, and George got an HCA course going shortly thereafter--meets in our house. Lil and I are both 'students', along with 2 fellows from Peoria, and a lady from Springfield. A couple from Ottawa may soon join the group. It really is wonderful to have the training which a good professional auditor can give, and George is good. Oh, we aren't walking through the walls yet--at least, not the walls of our house. All of the students have walked through a good many of their own walls by now, however--and life is much more fun, we are discovering, than it was previously.

"One thing I know--when the techniques available in the HCA course are used with precision and understanding, they produce precisely the results with pre-clears that Ron says they will produce. And, for your information, 8-C O.P. is NOT hypnotic when done for hour after hour--it is DeHypnotic.

"But, from watching our group attempts to use these techniques before George came to town, it seems very apparent to me that the necessity for training and supervision by a fully qualified auditor has been demonstrated rather completely. Perhaps, somewhere, there are a few amateurs who can use these techniques correctly--I have not seen them in action! I considered myself a rather good amateur auditor--and so did quite a few pre-clears--but I was certainly missing a thorough understanding of the usage of Scientology!

"Sort of seems to me that if the various 'fighters' who tilt at windmills and CECS Machines would spend as much time, energy, and attention on becoming good auditors, our game of creating a new earth would progress more rapidly. Of course, as far as you are concerned, I realize this increases your circulation, so Have Fun! But we'd still like to have you both here with us playing a game that in my opinion is much more fun!

"Carl Warner, HDA, and wife Beverly returned from the Phoenix Congress to Chicago and then came down to give our group a week-end intensive--this practically turned into a riot of enthusiasm.

"Has anybody asked Welgos to 'prove' he is a qualified teacher by 'controlling weather, walking thru fire, instant healing, etc.', as he says his students must be able to do (SIX years from now--a good safe length of time) before becoming degreed Nexologists? Not that I'm at all opposed to Jim--but it would be amusing to ask the teacher's qualifications! Guess I get a bit of Hart in me occasionally when I see somebody's neck stuck way out--as Welgos's certainly is after that Newsletter. Oh, well, I suppose he'll get some of the Mystery customers with it--and probably help them."--R.John Bloomquist, B.A., B.D., Peoria, Ill.

(From a letter to B.D.R.)

"Yesterday I received the Aberree (V.1, No.8). I found it instructive and just enough mustard with the humour to make me look forward with pleasant anticipation to 'To be continued in our next'. You and the Aberree between you will, I hope, be able to rescue Scientology from the would-be wreckers (i.e. CECS Phoenix).

"I venture to suggest that HDR join with the Aberree in the policy of killing with kindness and humour the managerial set-up called CECS Phoenix. I have seriously considered writing CECS that the figures they mention in dollars should be expressed in LLLs so far as Great Britain is concerned in order the better to kill scientology and dianetics in Gt. Britain. I am sending a carbon of this letter to the Aberree so that the editor may understand that he has support in this country for what the Aberree publishes.

"The CECS appears to be a set-up designed to commercialize dianetics and scientology almost as if they feared the death of L.R.H. should come about before each had made a fortune out of it..." --C. M. Philipps, Blackpool (Eng.) Dianetic Society.

"You will be interested in a project I have cut out for myself. You will remember I told you Wisconsin had a provision in their medical practice law that nothing in it should be construed to interfere with the practice of Christian Science 'or with healing by spiritual or mental means'. The 1953 Legislature, at the request of the American Medical Association, cut out the exception granted to 'spiritual or mental healing' other than by Christian Science methods. I am having an amendment offered to the Statutes offered at this Legislature meeting this week to restore that provision to the Statutes. I expect I shall have the entire medical fraternity on my neck for this one." --Judge Irving B. Smith, Niagara, Wis.

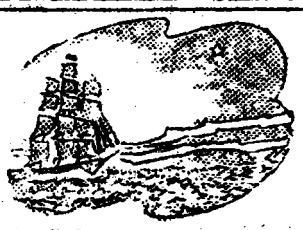
"Congratulations on the stimulating newsletter!...I want to read much, MUCH more of your ARC-building material.

"If it won't foul up your records, begin my subscription with the December issue. The write-up in the CADA Bulletin about V. Mathison's article intrigues me very much.

"Keep the act moving! Too many of us take the whole process of integration much too seriously."--Elaine Scott Borreson, Minneapolis, Minn.

"Your last issue was very greatly enjoyed in this corner of the 'blessed isle' and to think I always thought Hubbard's followers (?!) a solemn lot!

"The approach adopted is obviously the most likely to meet with success to correct the many objectionable features that have so swiftly almost swallowed scientology, the science that was to set the world free and herald a new age. Alas for our hopes. The violent exaggerations and the narrow fanatically sectional outlook of Scien-



'LESSONS IN LIVING'

A weekly series of lessons to explain all psychotherapies and present studies of science and man. Course includes training devices on loan, and a free week of training and consultation upon payment of only room and board.

$50/year of 50 lessons. Time payments $10 down and $8/month for five months.

EIDETIC FOUNDATION
Fairhope
Ala.

tology, the damning of all other knowledge that has yet to receive the Hubbard stamp of approval, and the constant dismissal of formerly trusted associates, have all done much to undermine and obscure the real value of Ron's work. My gratitude to Ron is great, and I leave his teachings with a sense of gratitude and regret, that the promise I once saw has not been fulfilled. It is a good thing to have been through Dianetics and Scientology, but Heaven help you if you get stuck!

"I should be glad to correspond with any of your associates that are interested in the ruthless pursuit of knowledge and growth of beingness and would recommend to your very closest attention the books of A. Bailey, particularly 'A Treatise on White Magic'. There is more data in this book than all of Ron's works put together. And it stands up."--J.H. Portass, Romford, England.

"Read your soap opera on sex... It is fantastic. I had not realized that the CECS was that extreme in action.

"In mulling it over the thought occurred to me that Hubbard is purposely antagonizing the field. The acceptance-rejection principle. As in one of the Jingles he wrote, 'If emotions you will not use, you will lose'. He is using emotion to create a situation. Like at the Philadelphia Congress he demonstrated, 'Accept the wall and it will fade, (running it out). Reject it and it becomes solid.' To be a focal point like he is you have to be aware of too much acceptance. With the capitulation of the Dianetic Foundation and others it becomes a bit too much acceptance in the field. Especially when you add to it a lot of medical men utilizing his stuff. He has to have rejection so as to keep solid in the field. Of course the joker is that if he gets too much rejection and has to swing over to acceptance, then the characters of the CECS will be the fall guys. And Hubbard will swing into the clear again. Just consider all the characters that have been in and out of key positions in the organization. So you think for a moment that he did not know what was occurring and could have stopped it at any time? Nuts. He is forever reorganizing, changing names of degrees and classification, and the manner in which it occurs is on the acceptance-rejection level. That is how you grow fast and furious: you keep shifting before someone can nail you down..."--Joseph Zubris, Dorchester, Mass.

"I get such a thrill out of the wonderful way and sense of humor in which you express everything. Makes Scientology much simpler to understand."--Chloe Mitchell, Pontiac, Mich.

"I am glad to hear that this Conference didn't have any new, last minute one-shot miracle cures for all of mankind's troubles.

"Maybe there will be some effort now to use the tools at hand to start the job of getting a little ground work done. It's awfully hard to work at just plain auditing with the continual promise of a 'miracle cure' just around the corner."--Bob Arentz, Salt Lake City, Utah.

"I feel sort of sorrowful for those silly apes in Phoenix. Two years ago, you would have treated you as Dr. (Ha-Ha.) Barrier treated A.Hart (as described in Aberree). Two years hence, some other sucker will be treating the unfrocked Ken Barrett likewise. Remember when you told me--November, 1952--about the 'rumor' LRH would move to Phila.--'But Hubbard told me it just wasn't so'?

"The wheel turns. With Hubbard, one is in sight of the Hub, and it seems faster."--Lee Lockhart, Colorado City, Texas.

"Our conference at Towerleaze (January 1-4, inclusive) was a grand success... There was a ban on auditors attending so the secretary of the PAC (Professional Auditor's Chapter) wrote to Mr. Hubbard giving the names of a number who wished to attend... This permission came through on December 14th and we had a big rush to finish the arrangements and send out the notices. Altogether, we had nine graduates of the recent clinical courses at our show, three of them in a semi-official capacity to help run it at our invitation. One, Ron Young, gave an excellent speech and a new fellow named Johan Tempelhof (a South African) did some excellent group processing sessions; he was very good indeed and we had first class ARC right from the word go. Altogether, we did eight group processing sessions from the Group Auditor's Handbooks, which I think are tip-top and had several lectures or rather symposia of case histories which went down very well too. The total number present was 45, the ARC was very good all through and all the time, and they all went away with a greatly enhanced reality on Scientology and thoroughly enjoyed themselves..." A.J.S.McMillan, Bristol, England.

"If Scientology/Dianetics is so enswartening, we must be rich, and thus is it purely stingy of us to be holding out these riches which, according to theory, we obviously possess, after all this contact with this simple, sensible, workable

"Where was I? er

"So as I see it, the thing to do is to do the dishes.

"Note made from field observation: from every female pre-clear the auditor will sooner or later have to run out dishwashing. From every male pre-clear the auditor will have to run out women. After this is run out, the dishes will still have to be washed at suitable intervals, that I confidently predict. I have not yet reached a point of knowingness which makes it possible to know about women...

"None of this is to be interpreted as meaning that I seek imperfection. Heck, I don't have to seek it, here it is. But I am willing to be warranted on this: that I do not seek the kind of perfection that has to suit everybody else, reasonable or unreasonable...

"You have made me very happy with your comments about the CEC$, and I agree that the pronunciation sex, and the connotation of being one jog above mystery--and lots of expensive demands on energy-- is pretty close to correct (Yankee dialect for exact) and since you are so resourceful, can you go the other way and suggest a pronunciation for Arslykus which I would dare use in front of my pupils? Or should I just play it smart and lie out of it by pretending ignorance?..."--Alma Hill, Boston, Mass.

"I came home to find much material on Scientology and Dianetics stacked up waiting for me. I read the BDR's controversial issue and didn't think it controversial at all. It seems that the BDR speaks out clearly and truthfully and some people do not like that...I also have received 'Dianetics 1955' and am in the process of reading it.

"I also received a general membership to the HDRF that is good until 1 July 1955. While in Fort Worth, someone there received a free membership and at that time I wondered how or why. Now that I have received one I still think what I thought then, that anyone that is buying 'Dianetics 1955' is being offered the free membership to entice renewals at $8.50. I recall the wording 'to outstanding members in the field'. All I can say is balderdash.

"I know that I shall renew my membership in the HASI not because of the 'honor' bestowed but because of the $8.50 it would cost for the Journal anyway. 10% is not much but it should bring my membership down to a reasonable level..."-- Herb Druker, Brooklyn, New York.

BRISTOL DIANETIC REVIEW

Each month, this British journal of Dianetics and Scientology has 24 pages of news and reviews of old and new techniques.

$2.00 Per Year.

You Can Subscribe Through The ABERREE 207 N. Washington Enid, Okla.

Duplicate Congress Is Held in New York

A four-day conference, starting in New York on February 4, and duplicating the material given in Phoenix in December, was...

Whoops! Sorry, but our appointed reporter, after attending the conference, was unable to communicate. Maybe more next month, if his condition improves.

-eØe-

'Ghost' Won't Be Same In New Winding Sheet

The GHOST, according to the January 15 issue, is to abandon its mimeographed dress and--like the ABILITY published in Phoenix, go offset. Also, Clem says, he plans to issue two 8- to 12-page issues a month. That is...

He plans on doing all this as quickly as he gets his processing down on tapes so that each student and pre-clear can "be run flat" on his own initiative with a minimum of time and supervision from the auditor and/or instructor.

One policy adopted by Clem's school at Orlando, Fla.--a policy which other so-called training centers might investigate--is the processing of students until their own cases are up to the point they can get more good from their studies. This processing, Clem says, will be enforced even if it takes TWELVE WEEKS!

-eØe-

Sometimes it gets so bad over there that those over there write an entire essay on how bad it is for those over there to point out how bad it is over there.

California Bulletin Offers New Plan for Wider Communication

An effort to solve the communication problem in the field of Dianetics and Scientology has been undertaken by the California Association of Dianetic Auditors, and according to L.O. Anderson, editor of the C.A.D.A.BULLETIN and originator of the plan, is meeting with considerable success.

The BULLETIN, Anderson explains, has a program of printing material validating Dianetics and Scientology, articles explaining Hubbard's work, or work related to it, local news, and letters from readers. Its policy is to avoid deliberate entheta, but tries to grant beingness to all viewpoints.

Non-members of the C.A.D.A. receive the monthly BULLETINS only as long as they communicate with the magazine at least once each three months. Even inactive readers are asked to write a card or letter admitting their inactivity if they wish to keep receiving the magazine. Otherwise, they are removed from the mailing list as "deadwood".

Although there is no subscription price to the C.A.D.A. BULLETINS, cost of publishing each issue is published, and readers are invited to help share these costs on a contributing basis.

There are 18 editors, sub-editors, assistant editors, and just plain assistants listed on the BULLETIN's editorial board, but it is explained that their large salaries are not part of the expenses BULLETIN readers are asked to help share.

The C.A.D.A. BULLETIN is Published at 301 South Harvard, Los Angeles 5, Calif.

Auditing Stressed at Enid Conference

(This started on Page 1.)

conference. L. Ron. Hubbard's new book, "Dianetics 1955", was the basis for most of the processing.

The conference opened in the East Lounge of the Hotel Youngblood Saturday afternoon, with Norman Fritz as chairman. After each delegate had introduced him- or herself, Norman opened the program with a short session on "Body Awareness". This was followed by John Burch, illustrating two-way communication, and contacting MEST and putting up spots in space. Alphia Hart led the group in "Reach and Withdraw", and the balance of the afternoon session was by Norman, using Volume Two of the Group Auditor's Handbook.

After a two-hour dinner break, the group returned to the hotel, where they were paired off into co-auditing teams for the evening. A two-page mimeoed sheet, outlining the Six Basic Processes, prepared by Warren Collins from "Dianetics, 1955", was given each person to use as a set pattern for these sessions. Although no one was limited to the use of the processes described on these sheets, the simplicity of instructions was designed to bolster the confidence of beginning auditors who might be awed in the presence of those with more training.

Sunday morning services were conducted by Hart, who used for his theme the infiniteness of man with God and all matter. It was brought out, in a short discussion, that Scientologists, too, can be guilty of the very thing they condemn--narrowness of viewpoint--in refusing to grant beingness to other religions, faiths, philosophies,

etc. Hart cited the fact that all sincere teachers, at some point in their work, admit man's infiniteness, yet much more wordage is expended in trying to sell man the necessity for having something done to improve the body with which he is operating than is spent to convince him he is an immortal, all-knowing part of the Great Whole. This was followed by group processing, using a modified version of the "What would you do--if" technique used at the June, 1954, conference in Phoenix.

After lunch in a near-by cafeteria, the closing session developed into a validation of Scientology and other therapies, and a general discussion of what has been accomplished in the past and what may be expected in the future. Collins and Hart gave a short report on the Phoenix December conference, but there was little that could be added to the January-February issue of The ABERREE. Hart ended the meeting with a short demonstration of how to run out past auditing, in some sessions of which the pre-clear may find himself thoroughly bogged down.

No plans were made for a third convention, but in a post-conference discussion, it was decided to initiate designs for an open-air meeting to be held at some Southern Oklahoma park or resort in April or May.

Telegraphed greetings to the convention were sent by Ted and Tam Otteson of the Scientology Road Show, who recently have opened offices for processing at 14 East 72nd Street, New York. Sixteen hours of tapes on "Integration" were received for use of the Conference from A. L. Kitselman, but were crowded out by the heavy processing schedule.

Those attending the conference were: Norman Fritz, Rae Oneale, Warren H. Collins, John and Younne Burch, Edna Johnson, and Arden Bergquist, Wichita, Kans.; Donald F. Schulte of Topeka, Kans.; Katheryn deFir, Frances Bovinich, and Margaret E. MacKay of Dallas, Tex.; Jim Lear of Norman, Okla.; Dr. and Mrs. R. L. Hobbs of Abilene, Texas; John C. Meyers of Pampa, Texas; Ernest A. Ratliff of Oklahoma City; and Louise Whitlow, Marie Derby, and Agnes and Alphia Hart of Enid.

-eØe-

We Know Only What Volney Tells You!

(Who are "They"? See Pg.1) they come to the vicinity of the Earth is 57 hours and 32 minutes. They do not commonly go below the Heaviside F layer (about 250 miles above the surface of the earth) as they can pick up all required information from there, but the pollution of the stratosphere with atomic and hydrogen bomb explosions is the factor that has caused them to come nearer to make observations at times."

And now, you, too, KNOW!

SOUTHEASTERN SCIENTOLOGY

2518 North Orange Avenue
Orlando, Florida

Is now specializing in an intensive of over 200 hours of semi-personal, semi-group processing, covering a four-week period. Ten hours a day, five days a week. (Sixth day being optional).

THE COST IS $350.00

This brings your processing bill down to $1.75 per hour or less, so you can afford to have your case solved. This processing, for all practical purposes, (results obtained) equals most personal processing.

CLEM.W.JOHNSON, D.Scn.
Director

ELIZABETH GILLIES, D.Scn.
Assistant Director

WIRE, WRITE OR PHONE
Day - - - 5-5309
Night or Weekend - - 5-6088

AT LAST...we can help our children in an organized fashion.

FOR THE FIRST TIME...we have a book of what amounts to auditing commands arranged as

Children's Imagination Games

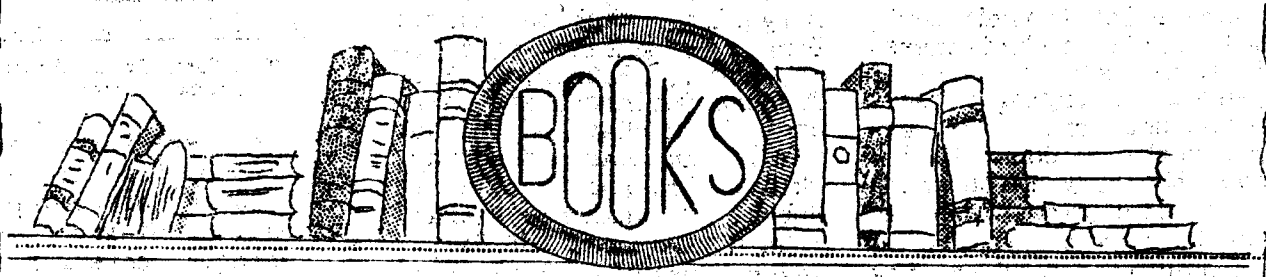
By RICHARD deMILLE
The author of "Introduction to Scientology"

Useful for families, schools, Sunday Schools, kid's parties.

Handy pocket size..... $2.50
(+4% tax if purchased in California)

Order NOW from

L. O. ANDERSON, Distributor
301 S.Harvard Blvd., Los Angeles, Calif.



NOTES ON THE CLINICAL COURSE:

More than 200 pages of notes from lectures given by L. Ron Hubbard to students of the Clinical Course. These cover theory, dozens of new processes not available outside the classroom, and the exact patter for several hours of group processes. Only 100 copies are being printed, and they will not be available for from five to six weeks. Advance orders now being taken. Per copy $6.00

SUPPLEMENTARY DOCTORATE COURSE NOTES--54 pages of data covering 18 hours of lectures given by L. Ron Hubbard before the London School early in 1953. Some consider these the most important theta clearing lectures Dr. Hubbard ever gave. Per copy $1.00

SCRUB OAKS--A novel of love, hate, and intrigue in a small Oklahoma oil town. A picture of an American phase that is disappearing before the onrush of paved roads and centralization. Cloth bound. 332 pages. Per copy, only $2.50

ODDS & ENDS:::

(All Orders Subject to Previous Sale. If books are not available, money will be refunded.)

HEAL YOURSELF--Dealing with the man-made problem of illness--and how the healing power of God can be utilized through right thinking. (Only 2 copies left). Per copy $3.00

KNOW YOUR OWN MIND--By Harold Sherman. An invitation to use your God consciousness for improving your "intuition", your extra-sensory faculties, and your beingness. (Only one copy left). Price $3.00

YOU LIVE AFTER DEATH--By Harold Sherman. This book seeks to answer one of man's basic problems--what happens to him when he "dies" (Only two copies left.) Per copy $2.75

SELF-ANALYSIS, by L. Ron Hubbard. Original paper-backed edition. By substituting mock-ups when it calls for incidents, this book is as modern as later editions. (Only two left.) Each . . . $1.00

PROFESSIONAL COURSE BOOKLETS-- By Richard deMille (D. Folgere)-- Only a few left of these booklets that once were the basis of professional training. Each 25¢

No. 4...1 copy No. 18..1 copy
No. 5...1 copy No. 19..2 copies
No. 6...1 copy No. 27..1 copy
No. 7...1 copy

Order from The ABERREE
207 North Washington Street, Enid, Oklahoma